PLANT MATERIALS
OF
DECORATIVE GARDENING

THE WOODY PLANTS

SECOND EDITION, REVISED

BY
WILLIAM TRELEASE
PROFESSOR OF BOTANY IN THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS

URBANA
PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR
1921
Copyright 1921
by
William Trelease
# CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Foreword</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Introduction</td>
<td>vii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Using the Keys</td>
<td>ix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Synopsis of Groups</td>
<td>xii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keys to Genera</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A, Trees</td>
<td>xiii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>B, Shrubs</td>
<td>xxi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C, Undershrubs</td>
<td>xxxvii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D, Climbers</td>
<td>xli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plant Materials</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glossary</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3232
FOREWORD

When this little book was prepared, four years ago, its primary purpose was to meet the needs of landscape gardeners; but I entertained a hope that the provision of a simple workable method of naming the usual woody plants met with in our northern climate might gratify a universal wish to know the names of such things, and indirectly stimulate a real knowledge of one part of nature by the many nature lovers who find it difficult to obtain an introduction to many of the friends of their rambles. The need of a new issue is a gratifying indication that my hope that it might prove useful was not ill founded. In the present edition, correction has been made of such errors as have come to my notice, and the scope of the book has been enlarged by inclusion of a few additional types; but the purpose of keeping it within compact bounds has been adhered to. While the keys might have been based more exclusively on characters patent to the unaided eye and obvious to the untrained understanding, they are based still on characters intended to make close observation necessary and to give a correct understanding of the general morphology of plants.

Urbana, Illinois, July, 1921.
INTRODUCTION

It has become the practice of gardeners to speak of the plants used for decorative purposes as the plant materials of their art. These materials fall rather naturally into three classes: the woody plants used in landscape architecture and street planting, the herbs used for bedding and border planting, pools, etc., and the grasses of lawns.

The present little volume is an attempt to make it possible for any careful observer to learn the generic and usually the specific name of any hardy tree, shrub or woody climber that he is likely to find cultivated in the eastern United States—apart from the extreme south—or in northern Europe, anywhere except on the more pretentious estates, or in nurseries or botanical establishments. It accounts for 247 genera and 782 species, with some 375 minor forms, or over 1150 distinct kinds. These pertain to 83 natural families.

For a few hopelessly complicated genera, such as the haws, cotoneasters, mockoranges and roses, only a few of the most easily recognized species have been admitted. Except for these, an effort has been made to include all but the rarer or newer species. By way of compensation for omissions, the common trees and shrubs of the orchard may be traced to their species, and also the commoner native shrubs and cover plants.

It is assumed that the terms usually applied to the parts of plants are understood or will be looked up in the glossary by anyone who wishes to use the keys, and that he will quickly learn to make a small and not necessarily expensive pocket lens of about twelve-diameter magnification his inseparable companion and helper: no further equipment is necessary except a good store of care, patient interest, and common sense.

To keep the book inexpensive, and of a size to fit the pocket, indentifications are provided for in concise keys. As a rule these should lead to reasonably certain conclusions: but
no key in itself is to be regarded as final, and determinations should be checked up by reference to Bailey’s Standard Cyclo-
pedia of Horticulture, in which are to be found full descrip-
tions and references to excellent illustrations. To facilitate this use, technical considerations are waived and the names here used for genera and species are conformed to the Cyclo-
pedia: but where native genera are differently named in cur-
cently used Manuals, these names are added as synonyms.

The keys do not bring together the names of genera that are related; but their division into sections dealing respec-
tively with Trees, Shrubs, Undershubs and Cover plants, and Climbers, gives them a certain comparative value in addition to convenience of reference; and this is increased by the grouping in various places of evergreen and deciduous, armed and spineless forms, etc., and by a division of the undershrubs according to their habit of growth.

The relationships of the genera and the relative landsc-
pale or other importance of families are to be seen at a glance when reference is made to the systematic part of the book. An innovation that it is hoped may prove useful, and that affords suggestions for further observation on dependable though rare-
ly used characters, is to be found in the brief descriptions of the genera, in which more space is given to wood, bud, leaf-
scar, foliage and inflorescence than to the more transient de-
tails of flower and fruit on which botanical classification largely rests.

Though the manuscript has been subjected to critical use by individuals and classes, it is probable that errors have been overlooked, or introduced in the effort to make betterments. For these, apologies are tendered; but the hope is entertained that its shortcomings may be outweighed by a general usefulness of the little handbook, which is intended to meet a need that my own experience as a teacher shows to be very real now that plant materials are so much studied and used.

Urbana, Illinois, June 30, 1917.
USING THE KEYS

The determination keys are essentially "dichotomous." At each point it is necessary to decide between two—rarely three or four—very distinctly contrasted characters, and in each case these contrasts are grouped under a single number in the key. The first few choices are between differences that can be seen without touching the plant. Since poison ivy, poison oak and poison sumach are very poisonous to the touch, it is advisable to have the first two, which are common everywhere, pointed out by someone who knows them, and to regard anything with compound leaves as suspicious until these three are well known. A few examples will show the simplicity of using a key, and the directness with which it leads to the name of a plant.

Wishing to become acquainted with one poisonous species as quickly as possible, I go to a "vine"-covered fencepost and without touching the plant am able to see readily that it is thin-leaved, therefore probably deciduous; with one leaf at a node, the leaves therefore alternate; and that each leaf is compound,—made up of three rather large wavy-margined leaflets coming from the end of the leaf-stalk, and therefore digitate, or palmate. Turning to the Synopsis of Groups (p. xii), I find that it is to be sought in Key D on p. xli. In this key, beginning—as always—with no. 1, the characters that I have seen already take me through the key by the following references:—no. 1, to 9; no. 9 to 12; no. 12 to 13; no. 13 to 25,—with a caution that this group contains poisonous species; no. 25 compels me to look at the plant a little more closely, still without touching it, and I see that it does not support itself by coiling about the post, and that it has no tendrils though it has fastened itself by short roots coming from between the nodes. The conclusion is inevitable that it belongs to the genus Rhus. In the key to species of this genus (p. 84), I find, under no. 1, that there are three species with only 3 leaflets to each of the compound leaves; although the characteristic white
fruit may not be in evidence, my observation that it is a climber, leading through the sequence 1 to 2; 2 to 3, satisfies me that I have seen the poison ivy, *Rhus radicans*, in one of its protean forms. Later I may chance to find it in the grass. In this guise, I should trace it through Key C (p. xxxvii as an underbrush, coming to the same result by the steps 1 to 15; 15 to 37; 37 to 38; 38 to 53; 53 to 54; or 1-15-37-56. In its bushy southern form, and with more lobed leaves, I should trace the scarcely separable poison oak, *R. Toxicodendron*, through Key B (p. xxi) by the steps 1-35-66-67-155, where I get a cautionary signal; 155-156-157-158. In addition to learning this dangerous plant, I may have satisfied myself incidentally that the harmless Virginia creeper can be distinguished from it by having 5 leaflets in each leaf, and by climbing by tendrils opposite the leaves.

An entomologist comes to me with a branch of a tree badly infested with scale insects. He thinks that he knows the tree, but wishes to be sure of it because the owner and his neighbors can not say what it is. The Synopsis of Groups leads me to Key A (p. xiii). It is obviously deciduous, not at all prickly or spiny, with rounded twigs, opposite leaves that are rather large, and pinnately compound with five or seven somewhat toothed short-stalked leaflets, green on both sides. Through Key A, I go by the successive steps 1-33-46-117-126-127-128, where I find that the scars from which last year's leaves have fallen are squared off below this year's twigs or any undeveloped buds of last season, so that I am convinced that it is a *Fraxinus*. In the keys to the species of ash (p. 127) I go successively from 1 to 2; 2 to 11; 11 to 14, where I find it to be *Fraxinus lanceolata*. Reference to the Cyclopedia gives fuller information about the tree, which in parts of the west is being exterminated, like lilacs, dogwoods, willows etc., by an oyster-shell scale.

Under some shrubbery, I see very often a trailing little evergreen with lanceolate or elliptical entire simple leaves, two at a node (opposite); and its single large blue flowers attract
attention early in the spring. The Synopsis of Groups refers me to Key C (p. xxxvii) where, by the successive steps 1 to 15, 15 to 37, 37 to 38, 38 to 39, 39 to 41, 41 to 48, 48 to 49, 49 to 50, I reach the conclusion that it is *Vinca*. Reference to the account of this genus (p. 134) shows that it is the periwinkle or running “myrtle,” *Vinca minor*.

Of late years a gigantic twiner, woody only at base, has come into extensive use. Its alternate compound leaves with three large lobed leaflets enable me to trace it through Key D (p. xli), by the steps 1-9-12-13-25-28-29 where I see that it is a *Pueraria*, and reference to p. 77 shows that it is the Kudzu vine, *P. hirsuta*.

Finally, to take a more complicated case, I gather a shoot of a very slender and graceful deciduous shrub under my window and note that it is has alternate 5-ranked simple but somewhat lobed glabrous rather pointed leaves, with a single C-shaped woody bundle showing when I snap the leaf-stalk off at its base; and the partly ripened fruits, earlier a mass of small white flowers, clustered on short twigs, consist of several very small follicles in each persistent calyx. The Synopsis of Groups refers me to Key B (p. xxi) where I trace it from 1-35-66-67-68-70-71-144-146-147-148-149-153-154 where I conclude that it is a *Spiraea*. In the key to species of this genus (p. 54) I follow it from 1 to 9; 9 to 11; and 11 to 13, where I am satisfied that it is the now very popular betterment of the “bridal wreath,” × *S. Vanhouttei*. The Cyclopaedia tells me that this is a hybrid of its fore-runner, *S. trilobata*, with *S. cantoniensis*, and incidentally I learn something of the number of species of this attractive genus that the larger collections may include, and of their scientific classification.
SYNOPSIS OF GROUPS

Trees, as usually grown for groves, avenues and specimens. (Young specimens may resemble bushes). Key A (p. xiii).

Bushes, as usually grown for blocking-out, shubberies, specimens and hedges,—including such small trees as sumach and trees that are cut back in hedges or for the bright color of their young shoots in winter. Dwarfed evergreens are to be sought in the preceding key. Key B (p. xxi).

Small undershrubs, as well as carpeting plants, and tufted evergreens used for covering rock-work, etc. Key C (p. xxxvii).

Woody climbers and scrambling plants used on walls, pergolas, etc., and for covering rock-work. Key D (p. xli).
A. USUALLY SEEN AS TREES.

1. Evergreen: unarmed except as the simple leaves may be pungently pointed or toothed; or some leaflets may be spine-like or the petioles with stout prickles. 2.

Deciduous. 33.

2. Leaves needle-like or narrow, in terminal whorls on short spurs that are sheathed with scales. 3.

Leaves not in scale-sheathed clusters. 4.


Leaves numerous, flat, spreading. p. 10. Sciadopitys.

4. Leaves alternate or in crowded clusters. 5.

Leaves opposite, small or very narrow. 25.


Leaves alternate.

5. Leaves small or very narrow. 6.

Leaves relatively large or broad. 15.

6. Leaves 4-sided or 4-grooved. 7.

Leaves not 4-sided, or if so neither clustered nor from raised bases. 9.


Leaves not clustered on spurs. 8.


Leaves often glaucous, disarticulating. p. 6. Picea.

9. Leaves green on both sides. 10.

Leaves white-lined beneath. 11

10. Leaves elongated, narrowed at base. p. 4. Taxus.

Leaves short and sharp, sessile. p. 11. Sequoia.

11. Leaves decurrent in ridges on the twigs. 12.

Leaves not at all decurrent. 14.

12. Leaves mostly serrulate above.

Leaves entire. 13.

13. Leaves sessile, 4-ranked; fruit a cone. p. 11. Sequoia.

Leaves narrowed at base, elongated. p. 5. Torreya.
15. Leaves simple. 16.
   Leaves compound or divided. (Palms). 21.
   Leaves sword-like or else basal.  p. 16. Yucca.
   Leaves neither sword-like nor as in grasses. 17.
   Stipule-scars not encircling the twig. 18.
18. Leaves glaucous beneath.
   Leaves not glaucous. 19.
   Leaves without nectar-glands. 20.
   Smelling of cinnamon or camphor.  p. 45. Cinnamomum.
21. Leaves appearing as if pinnate. 22.
   Leaves palmately divided. 24.
   Leaflets not spine-like. 23.
23. Flower-clusters from between the leaves.  p. 17. Cocos.
   Flower-clusters below the leaves.  p. 18. Oreodoxa.
   Midrib straight.  p. 17. Washingtonia.

   Leaves opposite.
   Leaves closely appressed to twig. 27.
   Leaves flexible. (Chamaecyparis or Thuja). "Retinispora".
27. Leaves all alike: twigs not flattened. 28.
   Leaves flat on the sides of the flattened twigs, and
   v-grooved on their edges. 30.
   Foliage-sprays fan-like: fruit a cone. 29.
   Seeds numerous under each scale.  p. 13. Cupressus.
Unarmed.

46. Leaves alternate, or clustered on alternate spurs. 47. Leaves opposite, or 4-ranked if separated. 117. Leaves in whorls of 3, large. p. 138. Catalpa. Leaves alternate.

47. Leaves small and very narrow: fruit a cone. 48. Leaves comparatively large. 50. Simple.


51. Leaves simple. 52. Leaves compound. 99.

52. Stipule-scars encircling the twig. 53. Stipule-scars distinctly shorter, or buds sharp. 56.


59. Leaves 2-ranked, at least on spreading branches. 60. Leaves not 2-ranked, but sometimes in 1 plane. 77.

60. Leaves palmately nerved. 61. Leaves pinnately veined. 66.

61. Sap milky but sometimes scant. 62. Sap not milky. 63.
62. Twigs and leaves hairy.  
At most rough or velvety or downy.  
63. Twigs moderate, or if slender pith continuous. 64.  
Twigs slender: pith commonly chambered.  
   p. 34. Celtis  
64. Leaves entire, glabrate.  
Leaves serrate. 65.  
65. Twigs slender: peduncle becoming fleshy.  
   p. 98. Hovenia.  
Twigs stouter: peduncle slender, bracted.  
66. Pith more or less spongy or chambered. 67.  
Pith continuous. 68.  
67. Fruit fleshy: calyx large.  
Fruit dry, winged.  
   p. 125. Diospyros.  
68. Buds naked.  
Buds scaly. 69.  
69. Bud-scales 2-ranked. 70.  
Bud-scales in more than 2 ranks. 71.  
70. Fruit thin and winged.  
Fruit not winged. tuberculate: leaves small.  
   p. 32. Ulmus.  
71. End-bud present on spurs. 72.  
End-buds always absent: twigs slender. 74.  
72. Pith very small, 3-sided.  
Pith 5-sided. 73.  
73. Twigs slender: leaves finely toothed.  
   p. 60. Amelanchier.  
Twigs stouter: leaves coarsely toothed.  
   p. 28. Castanea.  
74. Bud-scales striate. 75.  
Bud-scales scarcely striate. 76.  
75. Bark rough: fruit hop-like.  
Bark white or papery, or aromatic.  
76. Fruit ribbed, with hastate bract.  
Fruit not ribbed: leaves rough.  
   p. 25. Carpinus.  
77. Pith rather large, or star-shaped. 78.  
Pith not star-shaped, or, if so, buds stalked. 82.
Buds with lowest scales at the side. 79.

Twigs stouter: leaves never very finely serrate. 80.

80. Leaves entire or pinnately lobed. p. 29. Quercus.
Leaves palmately lobed. 81.

81. Leaves star-shaped or maple-like. p. 52. Liquidambar.
Leaves large with dilated lobes. p. 102. Sterculia.

82. Buds stalked, or developing the first season. 83.
Buds not stalked. 84.

83. Leaves palmately nerved and lobed. p. 52. Liquidambar.

Leaves without nectar-glands. 85.

85. Pith chambered. 86.
Pith continuous. 88.

86. Leaves thin, not revolute. 87.


Buds scaly. 89.

89. Leaves not lobed. 90.
Leaves lobed. 97.

90. Leaves very woolly beneath, entire. p. 58. Cydonia.
Leaves toothed if at all woolly. 91.

91. Leaves firm and very glossy. 92.
Leaves thinner and duller. 93.

Pith without firmer diaphragms.
Bundle-trace 1. p. 120. Oxydendrum.
Bundle-traces 3. p. 56. Pyrus.

Leaves not whitened unless by tomentum. 94.
   With a terminal bud. 95.
   Buds distinctly elongated. 96.
96. Buds woolly, rather large.  p. 57 Sorbus.  
   Buds not woolly, usually small.  p. 60. Amelanchier.
97. Leaves pinnately lobed. 98.  
   Leaves palmately lobed.  p. 52. Liquidambar.
   Fruit with a bony core.  p. 60. Crataegus.

   Compound.
99. Leaves only once pinnate. 100.  
   Leaves often or always bipinnate. 114.
100. Leaflets 3, close together. 101.  
   Leaflets several, distinctly pinnate. 102.
   Leaflets not pellucid-dotted.  p. 72. Laburnum.
102. Twigs stout: pith large, continuous, finally colored. 103.  
   Twigs moderate, or pith becoming chambered  
   or angled or pale. 105.
103. Leaves with glands on lower teeth.  p. 80. Ailanthus.  
   Leaves without nectar-glands. 104.
105. Pith finally chambered, with thin brown plates. 106.  
   Pith not chambered. 107.
   Buds exposed when the leaves fall. 108.
108. Leaf-scar nearly encircling the bud. 109.  
   Leaf-scar not encircling the bud. 110.
   Leaflets large (often 5 × 10 cm.).  p. 71. Cladrastis.
110. Leaf-scars large, shield-shaped: buds often superposed. 111.  
   Leaf-scars small or narrow, or buds solitary. 112.
   End-bud deciduous: buds half-round.  p. 96. Sapindus.
112. Leaflets coarsely toothed and lobed. p. 95. Koelreuteria.
Leaflets only toothed. 113.
114. Twigs stout: pith large. 115.
Twigs and pith smaller. 116.
Leaflets distinctly toothed.
116. Leaflets nearly entire.
Leaflets coarsely toothed.
Leaves opposite.
117. Leaves simple. 118.
Leaves pinnately compound. 126.
Leaves not uniformly lobed. 119.
Leaves not very large. 120.
120. Leaves cordate: twigs rosy. p. 36. Cercidiphyllum.
Leaves not cordate. 121.
121. Leaves all in opposite pairs: sap not milky. 122.
Leaf-pairs often broken or aromatic or sap milky. 123.
Twigs not winged: flowers small. 124.
Sap not milky. 125.
Aromatic, like camphor or cinnamon. p. 45. Cinnamomum.
Pith moderate. 127.
127. Leaflets often coarsely toothed or lobed. p. 90. Acer.
Leaflets at most finely toothed. 128.
Leaf-scars not encircling the buds. p. 127. Fraxinus.
B. USUALLY SEEN AS SHRUBS.

1. Evergreen. 2.
   Deciduous. 35.
2. Spiny. 3.
   Unarmed unless the leaves are pointed or toothed. 4.
   Evergreen Shrubs—Armed.
   Leaves compound, of 3 leaflets.  p. 77. Triphasia.
   Evergreen Shrubs—Unarmed.
4. Leaves alternate, or clustered on alternate spurs. 5.
   Leaves opposite or else in 4 ranks. 26.
   Leaves usually or always 3 at a node. 33.
   Leaves alternate.
5. Leaves simple. 6.
   Leaves compound. 25.
   Stipule-scars if present not encircling the twig. 7.
7. Leaves with minute resin-glands. 8.
   Leaves not resinous-dotted. 9.
8. Leaves more or less toothed.  p. 20. Myrica.
   Leaves only ciliate.  p. 118. Andromeda.
9. Leaves essentially entire. 10.
   Leaves evidently toothed or crenate. 23.
10. Leaves scarcely 25 mm. long. 11.
    Leaves distinctly larger. 13.
11. Dwarf or spreading. 12.
    Taller and more bushy.  p. 85. Clifftonia.
    Twigs slender. 14.
    Leaves not ciliate. 15.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Step</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>15.</td>
<td>Leaves pellucid-dotted.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves not pellucid-dotted. 16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16.</td>
<td>Leaves not 3-nerved. 17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves with submarginal nerves. p. 79. Skimmia.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17.</td>
<td>Leaves more or less revolute. 18.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves not revolute. 19.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>At most sparingly rusty-chaffy. p. 117. Kalmia.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bark thin: bushy. 20.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves thicker. 21.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Flowers and dry fruits in racemes. 22.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23.</td>
<td>Leaves closely serrate. 24.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves very small if closely serrate. p. 86. Ilex.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves opposite.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves relatively large or broad. 27.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27.</td>
<td>Leaves entire. 28.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves toothed, firm. 31.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves more coriaceous. 29.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29.</td>
<td>Leaves scarcely 25 mm. long: twigs 4-ridged. p. 82. Buxus.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves distinctly larger, or whitened beneath. 30.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Leaves not pungently toothed. 32.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Leaves dentate. p. 111. Aucuba.  

Leaves whorled.

Leaves moderately large, not dagger-like. 34.

34. Leaves rugose, with stipules. p. 140. Gardenia.  
Leaves not rugose, without stipules. p. 117. Kalmia.

35. At least with some prickles or spines. 36. 
Without spines or pungent prickles. 66.

Deciduous Shrubs—Armed.

36. Leaves alternate, or clustered on alternate spurs. 37.  
Leaves opposite, or else 4-ranked. 63.  
Leaves alternate.

37. With prickles or pungent stipules only. 38.  
With some leaf- or branch-spines. 49.

38. With prickles only. 39.  
With pungent stipules (at side of leaf-base). 44.

Leaves compound. 40.

40. Leaves digitate or appearing so. 41.  
Leaves distinctly pinnate. 42.

41. Leaflets stalked, usually hairy. p. 64. Rubus.  
Leaflets sessile, glabrous. p. 112. Acanthopanax.

42. Leaves once pinnate. 43.  
Leaves bipinnate. p. 112. Aralia.

43. Petioles breaking above the base. p. 64. Rubus.  
Petioles disarticulating from the stem. p. 66. Rosa.

44. Leaves simple. 45.  
Leaves compound. 46.

Fruit fleshy. p. 98. Zizyphus.

Leaves not aromatic. 47.

47. Leaves with a terminal leaflet. p. 74. Robinia.  
Leaves without a terminal leaflet. 48.
   Leaflets acute. p. 76. Halimodendron.
49. With leaf-spines (below a bud or branch). 50.
   With stem-spines (axillary, or ending a branch). 52.
   Leaves distinctly compound, with pungent axis. 51.
51. Leaflets blunt or notched. p. 76. Caragana.
   Leaflets acute or bristle-tipped. p. 76. Halimodendron.
52. With silvery or brown scales or stellate hairs. 53.
   Not scurfy. 54.
54. Sap milky. 55.
   Sap not milky. 56.
   Without such glands. 57.
57. Twigs distinctly angled. 58.
   Twigs rounded: fruit a pome. 61.
58. Both leaves and twigs pungent. p. 73. Ulex.
   Leaves not pungent. 59.
   Leaves compound. 60.
60. Leaves scarcely 1 cm. long. p. 73. Cytisus.
   Leaves much larger. p. 78. Poncirus.
   Bud-scales not fleshy: core papery. 62.
   More or less woolly. p. 56. Pyrus.

   Leaves opposite.
63. Scurfy with silvery or brown scales. p. 107. Shepherdia.
   Not scurfy. 64.
64. Spines short, between the uppermost buds. p. 97. Rhamnus.
   Spines longer. 65.
65. Leaves acute at both ends. p. 130. Forestiera.
Deciduous Shrubs—Unarmed.

66. Leaves alternate or on alternate spurs. 67.
Leaves opposite, or in 4 ranks if separated. 180.
. Leaves whorled (often also opposite). 243.

Leaves alternate.

67. Leaves simple or appearing so. 68.
Leaves distinctly compound. 155.

Simple.

68. Leaves extremely small or very narrow. 69.
Leaves relatively larger or broader. 70.

Leaves elongated, not overlapping.  p. 54. Spiraea.

70. Stipule-scars encircling the twig.  p. 42. Magnolia.
Stipule-scars if present not encircling the twig. 71.

71. Leaves essentially entire. 72.
Leaves distinctly crenate or toothed. 103.
Leaves, or some of them, lobed. 144.

Entire.

72. Aromatic or spicy. 73.
Not markedly aromatic. 75.

Sap not gummy: twigs green. 74.

74. Leaves often lobed, mucilaginous.  p. 44. Sassafras.
Leaves neither lobed nor mucilaginous.  p. 44. Benzoin.

75. Lower leaves opposite.  p. 108. Lagerströemia.
Leaves all alternate, or clustered above. 76.

76. Leaves palmately nerved, 2-ranked, rather large. 77.
Leaves pinnately veined. 78.

77. Leaves nearly round: buds small.  p. 70. Cercis.

Buds naked or, usually, with several scales. 79.

Twigs not constricted. 80.

80. End-bud naked, lateral buds globose.  p. 43. Asimina.
Buds all scaly. 81.
Leaves neither resinous nor with twinned hairs. 82.

82. Leaves scurfy or hairy or ciliate. 83.
Leaves essentially glabrous when mature. 90.

Leaves hairy or stellate-scurfy beneath. 84.

84. Leaves and berry-like fruit small. 85.
Leaves rather large or else fruit dry. 86.

85. With stipules or stipule-scars. p. 59. Cotoneaster.

Pubescence neither woolly nor scurfy. 87.

Twigs rather slender: bundle-trace one. 88.

Buds not in grooves. 89.

Veins of leaves less prominent. p. 115. Rhododendron.

90. Leaves lanceolate. 91.
Leaves oblong or elliptic or obovate. 96.

Twigs not green when mature. 92.

Leaves scattered. 93.

Without star-shaped hairs. 94.

Fruit fleshy. 95.

95. With minute stipules: drupes short-stalked. p. 86. Ilex.

96. Leaves green on both sides. 97.
Leaves pale or whitened beneath. 100.
97. Leaves crowded at end of stem. p. 120. Enkianthus. Leaves scattered. 98.


Toothed.

103. Leaves or twigs with resin-glands or blisters. 104. Without resin-glands. 105.


105. Leaves palmately nerved or triple-nerved. 106. Leaves pinnately veined. 110.


110. Buds stalked or developing the first year. 111. Buds neither stalked nor developing at once. 117.

111. Leaves 2-ranked. 112. Leaves inserted in more than 2 ranks. 115.

112. Leaves ovate. 113. Leaves coarsely crenate. 114.


   Flowers in leafless racemes. p. 113. Clethra.

117. Pith rather large, star-shaped. 118.
   Pith small if grooved. 119.

118. Buds crowded above, with several scales. p. 29. Quercus.
   Buds not crowded, 2 exposed scales. p. 28. Castanea.

119. Leaves 2-ranked, at least on spreading shoots. 120.
   Leaves inserted in more than 2 ranks. 122.

120. Twigs commonly bristly: fruit a nut. p. 23. Corylus.
   Twigs and fruit different. 121.

   Pith and inflorescence different. p. 59. Photinia.

   Leaves without nectar-glands. 123.

123. Pith chambered. 124.
   Pith continuous. 125.


125. Leaves appearing entire except under lens. 126.
   Leaves distinctly but mostly finely toothed. 128.

   Buds not in grooves. 127.

   Branches short, green or granular. p. 123. Vaccinium.
   Branches short, not green. p. 118. Leucothöe.

   Without such glands. 129.

   Bud scales several. 130.
130. Leaves rather woolly beneath. 131.
Leaves not woolly. 134.

131. Twigs woolly; stipules minute.  
Twigs not woolly. 132.

Bundle-trace 1: stipules obscure. 133.

133. Fruit a small axillary drupe.  
Fruit several small follicles in the calyx. p. 54. Spiraea.

Not long-hairy. 135.

135. Leaves rather fleshy or 3-nerved.  
Leaves not succulent. 136.

136. Bundle-traces three. 137.
Bundle-trace one. 140.

137. Fruit fleshy. 138.
Fruit dry, star-shaped.  
p. 63. Exochorda.

138. Fruit, usually large, a drupe.  
Fruit berry-like. 139.

139. Buds short.  
Buds elongated.  
p. 59. Photinia.

140. Leaves green beneath. 141.
Leaves pale or white beneath: fruit of follicles. 143.

141. Fruit drupe-like, small.  
Fruit dry. 142.

142. Fruit a small capsule in each calyx. p. 120. Enkianthus.
Fruit several follicles in each calyx.  p. 54. Spiraea.

143. Follicles glabrous: stamens short.  
Follicles silky: stamens showy.  
p. 54. Spiraea.

144. Leaves aromatic. 145.
Not markedly aromatic. 146.

145. Leaves narrow: twigs hairy.  
Leaves broad: twigs green, glabrate.  
p. 44. Sassafras.

146. With nectar-glands on petiole or leaf.  
Without such nectar-glands. 147.
147. Leaves rather fleshy.  
Leaves not succulent. 148.  
148. Twigs bristly.  
Twigs not bristly. 149.  
149. Leaves palmately nerved. 150.  
Leaves pinnately veined. 153.  
150. Leaves mostly acute. 151.  
Leaves rather obtuse: fruit fleshy.  
151. Twigs velvety: flowers large.  
Twigs glabrous: flowers small. 152.  
152. Leaf-scars linear: fruit fleshy.  
Leaf-scars rounded: fruit fleshy.  
Leaf-scars triangular: fruit dry.  
153. Leaves 2-ranked: twigs slender.  
Leaves inserted in more than 2-ranks. 154.  
154. Leaves small: fruit dry: twigs slender.  
Leaves rather large: fruit fleshy.  
155. CAUTION.—Leaves once compound. 156.  
Leaves often or always bipinnate. 175.  
156. Leaves digitate or appearing so. 157.  
Leaves distinctly pinnate. 162.  
157. CAUTION.—Sap milky or resinous: leaflets three. 158.  
Sap not milky. 159.  
158. POISONOUS.—Glabrate: fruit white. (poison ivy).  
More or less velvety: fruit red: aromatic.  
159. Leaves with pellucid dots.  
Leaves not pellucid-dotted. 160.  
Leaflets toothed, acute.  
161. Leaflets 3.  
Leaflets more than 3.  
162. CAUTION.—Leaflets entire. 163.  
Leaflets often toothed. 170.  
163. Leaflets pellucid-dotted, small.  
Leaflets not pellucid-dotted. 164.
164. Bristly or with sticky glands. p. 74. Robinia.
Neither bristly nor viscid. 165.
165. CAUTION.—Sap milky. 166.
Sap not milky. 167.
166. POISONOUS.—Rachis not winged. (Poison sumach). p. 84. Rhus.
Rachis winged between the leaflets. p. 84. Rhus.
167. Leaves with a terminal leaflet. 168.
Leaves without a terminal leaflet. p. 76. Caragana.
Leaflets short and broad. 169.
169. Leaflets sessile, under 1 cm. long. p. 77. Calophaca.
Leaflets stalked, one-half longer. p. 75. Colutea.
Without nectar-glands. 171.
171. Sap milky. p. 84. Rhus.
Sap not milky. 172.
172. Leaf-scars narrow, half-encircling the twig. 173.
Leaf-scars broad. 174.
Buds small: wood harder. p. 95. Xanthoceras.
Larger in every way. 176.
176. Sap milky. p. 84. Rhus.
Sap not milky. 177.
Stem and buds moderate. 178.
Leaf-scars shorter. 179.
Leaves opposite.

180. Leaves simple. 181.
    Leaves compound. 234.
181. Leaves entire. 182.
    Leaves, or many of them, toothed. 204.
    Leaves, or many of them, lobed. 226.

Entire.

    Leaves not pellucid-dotted. 183.
    Not noticeably aromatic. 184.
    Leaves only moderately large. 185.
185. Pith chambered or excavated: twigs slender. 186.
    Pith continuous. 187.
    Buds not superposed. p. 147. Symphoricarpos.
187. Leaves narrow and willow-like. 188.
    Leaves not willow-like. 189.
188. Low and spreading. p. 144. Lonicera.
    Taller. p. 139. Chilopsis.
    Without such hairs. 190.
190. Half-lignified, often dying back in winter. 191.
    Harder-wooded and hardier. 192.
192. Leaves scarcely 25 mm. wide. 193.
    Leaves distinctly larger. 200.
193. Leaves microscopically dark-dotted beneath. 194.
    Leaves not dotted. 195.
    Fruit a capsule. p. 130. Syringa.
195. Leaves nearly as broad as long. 196.
    Leaves more elongated. 197.
    Buds not superposed. p. 147. Symphoricarpos.
197. More or less stellate-pubescent. p. 47. Deutzia.
Without star-shaped hairs. 198.

Leaves in opposite pairs. 199.

199. Leaves scarcely 2 cm. long, rough. p. 49. Fendlera.

200. Leaves white beneath, rough-edged. p. 130. Syringa.
Leaves at most pale green beneath. 201.

Buds sunken in the stem. p. 140. Cephalanthus.


203. Leaves finely dotted beneath. p. 130. Syringa.

Toothed.

Buds naked. 205.
Buds with several scales or else concealed. 206.


Buds exposed after leaf-fall. 207.

207. Twigs with 2 usually hairy lines. p. 146. Diervilla.
Twigs without such lines. 208.

Leaves broader or else pith chambered. 209.

Pith continuous or at most spongy. 214.

210. Glabrous. 211.
More or less hairy. 212.

211. Soft-wooded and very tender. p. 146. Leycesteria.

212. Hairs star- or shield-shaped. p. 47. Deutzia.
Hairs not star-shaped. 213.
Fully lignified and hardier. 219.
215. Leaves glossy. 216.
Leaves rather dull. 217.
Flowers small, clustered. p. 128. Fontanesia.
Flowers large, hanging from the axils. p. 109. Fuchsia.
Twigs stouter. 218.
Twigs 4-sided or winged. p. 133. Buddleia.
Bushy or with slender branches. 220.
Leaves neither very rugose nor leaf-scars ciliate. 221.
221. Bundle-traces 3 or more. 222.
Bundle-trace one. 225.
With star-shaped hairs. p. 47. Deutzia.
Without such hairs. 223.
Leaves not woolly, but sometimes scurfy. 224.
224. Twigs slightly 2- or 4-lined. p. 146. Diervilla.
Twigs without raised lines. p. 142. Viburnum.
Buds not superposed: fruit lobed. p. 87. Evonymus.
Lobed.
Without such nectar-glands. 227.
Leaves not very large. 228.
228. Pith excavated or chambered. 229.
Pith continuous. 230.
Buds quickly clustered.  p. 129. Forsythia.

230. Bundle-traces three.  231.
Bundle-traces 5 or 7.  p. 48. Hydrangea.

Leaves palmately lobed.  232.

232. Buds stalked or with 2 valvate scales.  p. 90. Acer.
Buds sessile or with 4 or more exposed scales.  233.


Compound.

234. Leaves digitate.  235.
Leaves pinnate.  239.

Not aromatic.  236.

236. Leaflets three.  237.
Leaflets 5 or more.  238.


239. Leaflets finely toothed.  240.
Leaflets coarsely toothed or lobed.  241.

Pith smaller: fruit bladdery.  p. 90. Staphylea.

Twigs not glaucous: fruit not winged.  242.


Leaves whorled.

243. Twigs with 2 hairy lines.  p. 146. Diervilla.
Twigs without hairy lines.  244.

244. More or less stellate-pubescent.  p. 47. Deutzia.
Without star-shaped hairs.  245.
245. Leaves narrow, willow-like.  
Leaves not willow-like. 246.

246. Buds covered by a membrane.  
Buds not covered by a membrane. 247.

247. Buds small and sunken, or flowers in heads. 248. 
Buds evident. 249.

248. Leaves succulent: heads green.  
Leaves not fleshy: flowers white. 249.

249. Leaves with twinned hairs beneath.  
Leaves without twinned hairs. 250.

250. Bundle-traces 3 or 5.  
Bundle-traces 9.

p. 139. Chilopsis
p. 46. Philadelphus.

p. 147. Iva.
p. 140. Cephalanthus.
p. 48. Hydrangea.
p. 135. Clerodendron
C. UNDERSHRUBS OR BOG OR ROCKERY PLANTS.

1. Forming cushions or mats: essentially evergreen. 2. Not growing in dense mats. 15.
   Matted Plants.

2. Leaves simple. 3.
   Leaves digitately compound, of 3 leaflets. 14.


4. Leaves white-hairy beneath, crenate. p. 64. Dryas. Leaves not woolly, entire. 5.

5. Leaves crowded close to the ground. 6. Leaves on more or less elongated stems. 7.


Low Bushy Plants.
Evergreen Undershubs.

17. Leaves distinctly alternate. 18.
Leaves partly or wholly opposite, or overlapping. 26.
Leaves, or many of them, evidently whorled. 32.

Leaves not scurfy. 19.

19. Leaves very narrow or small (scarcely 10 mm. long). 20.
Leaves larger. 21.

Leaves grooved above and beneath. p. 83. Empetrum.
Leaves narrowly grooved beneath. p. 83. Corema.

21. Leaves strongly or closely revolute. 22.
Leaves only slightly or openly revolute. 23.

Leaves often whitened. p. 118. Andromeda.
Leaves neither woolly nor whitened. p. 120. Epigaea.

Leaves distinctly serrulate. 25.


Not moss-like. 27.

27. Leaves very small, overlapping: heath-like. 28.
Leaves larger, not overlapping. 29.

Leaves not canescent, minutely auricled. p. 121. Calluna.

29. Leaves essentially entire. 30.
Leaves distinctly toothed, flat. p. 89. Pachistima.

Leaves not dotted. p. 117. Loiseleuria.

Leaves narrow and small. 32.

32. Leaf-whorls densely crowded. p. 121. Erica.
Deciduous Undershubs.

   Leaves alternate. 34.

34. Leaves conspicuously resinous. p. 122. Gaylussacia.
   Leaves neither resin-dotted nor scurfy. 35.

   Leaves not at all scurfy. 36.

   Not resinous or woolly, when mature. p. 123. Vaccinium

37. With trailing leafy stems. 38.
   Forming single few-leaved stems or tufts. 56.

Trailing Plants.

38. Evergreen. 39.
   Deciduous. 53.

   Unarmed: leaves simple. 41.
   
   Evergreen Trailers—Armed.

40. Leaves digitate: petiole breaking above base. p. 64. Rubus.
   
   Evergreen Trailers—Unarmed.

41. Leaves alternate. 42.
   Leaves opposite or whorled, not minute. 48.
   Leaves 4- or 6-ranked, minute. 52.

42. Aromatic, wintergreen-flavored. p. 121. Gaultheria.
   Neither aromatic nor succulent. 43.

   Leaves not lobed. 44.

44. Leaves revolute. 45.
   Leaves not revolute. 46.


   Leaves green beneath. 47.

   Leaves larger, cordate. p. 120. Epigaea.
48. Leaves entire. 49. Leaves crenate. 51.

49. Leaves small (scarcely 20 mm. long).
Leaves larger, lanceolate or elongated-ovate. 50.


   Leaves elliptical to obovate. p. 87. Evonymus.

Stouter: leaves relatively narrow. p. 3. Lycopodium.

Deciduous Trailers.

   CAUTION. Unarmed. 54.

54. Leaves opposite. 55.
   POISONOUS. Leaves alternate. p. 84. Rhus.

   Leaves toothed. p. 87. Evonymus.
   Simple Shoots or Leafy Tufts.

56. POISONOUS. Leaves of 3 leaflets. p. 84. Rhus.
   Leaves simple. 57.

57. Aromatic or bitter. 58.
   Not aromatic. 59.

   Leaves elliptical, wintergreen-flavored. p. 121. Gaultheria.

59. Leaves veinless, very narrow. p. 3. Lycopodium.
   Leaves veiny, broader. 60.

   Leaves not heart-shaped, or if so, not bronzing. 61.

   Leaves often coarsely dentate, large. p. 82. Pachysandra.
   Leaves crenate to nearly entire. 62.

62. Leaves partly or wholly from the ground. p. 114. Pyrola.
D. SCRAMBLING OR CLIMBING WOODY PLANTS.

1. Evergreen. 2.
   Deciduous. 9.
2. With prickles. 3.
   Unarmed. 4.

   Evergreen Climbers.
4. Leaves alternate. 5.
   Leaves opposite or whorled, not lobed. 6.
5. Leaves simple.
   Leaves digitate. p. 112. Hedera.
   Twining. 7.
7. Leaves sessile, the upper united in pairs. p.144. Lonicera.
   Leaves stalked, sometimes whorled. 8.
   Leaves round-elliptic. Trachelospermum.
9. With spines or prickles: scrambling. 10.
   Unarmed. 12.

   Deciduous Climbers.
10. With detachable prickles: leaves compound. 11.
11. Leaves digitate, breaking away above base. p. 64. Rubus.
12. Leaves alternate. 13.
   Leaves opposite. 30.
   Leaves alternate.
   CAUTION.—Leaves compound. 25.
   With tendrils: leaves palmately nerved. 22.
   Simple.
15. Leaves neither toothed, angled, nor lobed. 16.
   Leaves crenate or finely toothed. 17.
   Leaves often angular-lobed. p. 41. Menispermum.
   Leaves, or many of them, deeply or hastately lobed. 20.
16. Leaves very large, cordate. p. 35. Aristolochia.
17. Pith excavated or chambered. p. 103. Actinidia.
   Pith continuous. 18.
   Fruit indehiscent. 19.
   Leaves smaller (scarcely 6 cm.). p. 96. Berchemia.
   Lower lobes not severed from the rest. 21.
   Leaves firm, hastate or unlobed. p. 40. Cocculus.
22. Tendrils few, without suckers: fruit cluster forked. 23.
   Tendrils abundant. 24.
   Leaves rather fleshy. p. 100. Cissus.
   Fruit in pyramidal clusters. p. 100. Vitis.

   Compound.
25. POISONOUS. With aerial roots but no tendrils,
   or scrambling. (Toxicodendron). p. 84. Rhus.
   With tendrils, and sometimes also aerial roots. 26.
   Twining. 28.
26. Leaves once compound. 27.
   Leaves fleshy, rather cuneate. p. 100. Cissus.
28. Leaflets 3 or 5, digitate or nearly so. 29.
   Leaflets more than 5, clearly pinnate. p. 74. Wisteria.
29. Leaflets 5, elongated.
   Leaflets 3, large and broad.
   Leaves opposite.
30. Leaves simple. 31.
    Leaves compound. 34.
    Simple.
    Climbing by the leaf-stalks.
    Climbing by aerial roots. 32.
    Twining. 33.
32. Leaves nearly entire.
    Leaves distinctly serrate.
    Leaves distinctly dentate.
33. Sap not milky: pith excavated.
    Sap milky: pith continuous.
    Compound.
34. Twining or scrambling. 35.
    With tendrils or climbing roots. 36.
35. Twigs 4-lined: scrambling.
    Twigs rounded. twining.
36. Climbing by aerial roots.
    Climbing by tendrils. 37.
37. Tendrils ending the leaves.
    The leafstalks prehensile and coiling.
    p. 38. Akebia.
    p. 77. Pueraria.
    p. 129. Forsythia.
    p. 36. Clematis.
    p. 129. Forsythia.
    p. 48. Decumaria.
    p. 48. Hydrangea.
    p. 48. Schizophragma.
    p. 144. Lonicera.
    p. 129. Forsythia.
    p. 132. Jasminum.
    p. 137. Campsis.
    p. 137. Bignonia.
    p. 36. Clematis.
SYSTEMATIC ARRANGEMENT OF THE PLANT MATERIALS WITH KEYS TO SPECIES UNDER EACH GENUS
Division PTERIDOPHYTA. Fernworts.

Family LYCOPODIACEAE. Clubmoss Family.

A small family of small herbaceous plants of little use. Wild species are gathered for Christmas decorations; a few are grown in plant houses; and the following are sometimes used for ground-covers in shady places.

LYCOPODIUM. Club Moss. Ground Pine.

Low often creeping evergreen flowerless herbs with overlapping 1-nerved small leaves, and microscopic spores of one sort in small axillary or spiked sporangia.

1. Leaves 4-ranked on fan-like branches. L. complanatum. Leaves alternate, not on fan-like branches. 2.

2. Spore-cases not in spikes. L. lucidulum. Spore-cases in terminal spikes. 3.


Family SELAGINELLACEAE.

A small family, mainly of the tropics, of similar use to the Lycopodiaceae.

SELAGINELLA.

Small evergreen flowerless herbs with small 4- or 6-ranked 1-nerved leaves and small spores of two kinds (megaspores visible to the naked eye, and much smaller microspores) in small axillary or spiked sporangia.

Upper and lower leaves smaller than the lateral. S. apus.
Division SPERMATOPHYTA. Flowering Plants.

Subdivision GYMNOSPERMAE. Naked-Seed Plants.

Family GINKGOACEAE. Ginkgo Family.
A very ancient tree family, consisting of only the following genus of a single species, scarcely known except as cultivated.

GINKGO. Maidenhair Tree.
Rather large conical or irregularly branched deciduous tree with pale soft ductless wood without resin-passages, with very fine medullary rays; moderately stout often zig-zag rounded twigs; small angular spongy or fissured pith; alternate low small half-round leaf-scars with 2 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; round-ovoid rather small solitary sessile buds often developing the first year; rather large fan-shaped simple long-stalked leaves, many-veined from the base, mostly clustered on short spurs; dioecious inconspicuous naked flowers, the staminate in catkins; and rather large yellowish ill-scented drupe-like fruits.

1. Leaves green. 2.
   Leaves variegated.  
   G. biloba variegata.
2. Weeping. 3.
   Not weeping.  
   G. biloba pendula.
3. Leaves short-lobed.  
   Leaves deeply cut.  
   G. biloba laciniata.

Family TAXACEAE. Yew Family.
A small family of trees and shrubs, of no great use except as cultivated for evergreen specimens or masses: the wood of classic use in archery.

TAXUS. Yew.
Evergreen shrubs or trees with rather hard reddish ductless wood without resin-passages, with spirally marked tracheides; terete rather slender twigs; alternate minute low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; narrowly lanceolate often falcate small entire pointed
leaves; rounded buds with numerous scales; monoecious cone-like naked flowers; and solitary bony seeds each in a fleshy cup-like red or orange aril.

1. Leaves abruptly contracted to the sharp tip. 2. Leaves rather gradually acute. 3.

2. Tree or tall shrub. (Japanese yew). T. cuspidata.
   Low compact shrub. T. cuspidata nana.


4. Trees. 5.
   Low and trailing. T. baccata procumbens.


   Leaves yellow. T. baccata aurea.
   Leaves whitish-striped. T. baccata argentea.

   Fruit yellow. T. baccata fructu-luteo.

   Leaves yellow.

TORREYA. California Nutmeg.

Evergreen trees with yellowish ductless soft wood without resin-passages; rather slender twigs; alternate somewhat raised transversely elliptical small leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid buds with several keeled scales; linear mucronate flat leaves, white-lined beneath; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and rather large drupe-like fruits.

1. Leaves (25-30 mm.) and bud-scales long. T. californica.
   Leaves (scarcely 25 mm.) and bud-scales short. 2.

   Buds red-brown: pale lines of leaves narrow. T. nucifera.

Family PINACEAE. Conifer Family.

An ancient family of relatively few chiefly evergreen genera and species, but these widespread and often very nu-
merous in individuals forming conifer forests of large extent and furnishing the principal "soft woods" of temperate regions. Largely employed for windbreaks and evergreen effects; characteristically trees, but likely to occur in shrubby form.

**Picea. Spruce.**

Conical evergreen trees with rather soft yellowish-white ductless wood with scattered resin-passages (exceptionally brown and with transversely clustered passages); moderate fluted often hairy twigs; small homogeneous pith; 5-ranked usually 4-sided needle-like leaves on raised bases bearing the angled leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid scaly more or less resinous buds; monoecious catkin-like or cone-like naked flowers; and pendent cones with persistent thin scales each covering 2 winged seeds.

1. Leaves small, green, blunt.  
   Leaves mostly longer (20-25 mm.), acute. 2.

2. Leaves green. 3.
   Leaves pale or whitened. 4.

3. Not weeping. (European spruce).  
   Weeping.  
   P. excelsa.  
   P. excelsa pendula.

4. Leaves merely pale. 5.
   Leaves very glaucous. (Blue spruce).  
   P. pungens.

5. Odor balsamic: cones large (10-18 cm.).  
   Odor fetid: cones small (scarcely 5 cm.).  
   P. excelsa.  
   P. canadensis.

**Tsuga. Hemlock Spruce.**

Evergreen percurrent trees with ductless brownish wood without resin-passages; slender fluted twigs; small continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised minute half-round leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round or ovoid with several exposed scales; very small oblong or lanceolate sometimes serrulate short-petioled flat leaves whitened beneath; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and small ovoid cones, each thin scale covering 2 winged seeds.

1. Trees. 2.
   Prostrate shrub.  
   T. canadensis nana.
2. Not weeping. 3. Weeping.  
   T. canadensis pendula.
3. Conical or oblong. 4. Round-topped.  
   T. canadensis globosa.
4. Green.  
   T. canadensis.  
   Whitish on the young growth.  
   T. canadensis albo-spica.

**PSEUDOTSUGA.** Douglas Fir.

Percurrent evergreen, often of very large size, with rather soft often reddish ductless wood with transversely clustered resin passages; moderate fluted glabrate twigs; small homogeneous pith; 5-ranked round slightly raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid scaly dry buds; flat linear entire leaves, white-lined beneath; monoecious catkin-like or cone-like naked flowers; and moderate-sized spreading cones with persistent thin scales, each covering 2 winged seeds.

Cones with long-protruding bract-points.  
   P. mucronata.

**ABIES.** Fir.

Percurrent spire-like evergreen trees with flaking bark in age, sometimes resinous-blistered; pale soft ductless wood exceptionally with a few resin passages; slender terete twigs; small pale homogeneous pith; elliptical unraised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid scaly resinous buds largely clustered near the end; small alternate oblong mostly blunt or notched flat entire leaves white and stomatiferous beneath, with 2 resin-passages; monoecious catkin-like or cone-like naked flowers; and erect cones with 2 winged seeds under each of the deciduous scales.

1. Leaves flat or grooved, green above, whitened beneath. 2. Leaves blue or glaucous, often 4-sided. 6.
2. Leaves mostly blunt or notched. 3.  
   Leaves typically pointed: twigs pubescent.  
   A. Veitchii.
3. Cones green or purple. 4.  
   Cones orange-brown. 5.
4. Cones 10 cm.: bracts shorter than scales.  
   A. balsamea.
   Cones nearly 15 cm. long: bracts longer than scales. A. Picea.
5. Bracts longer than scales. A. Nordmanniana.
   Bracts shorter than scales. A. cilicica.
   Bracts shorter than scales. A. concolor.

**Larix. Larch. Tamarack.**

Percurrent deciduous trees with reddish or brown soft wood with few resin passages; slender deeply fluted twigs; small pale homogeneous pith; small alternate raised crescent-shaped or transverse leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; solitary sessile round buds with a number of exposed scales; flat entire narrow green leaves clustered on short spurs; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and round-ovoid drooping cones with persistent thin scales each covering 2 winged seeds.

1. Cones 15-40 mm. long: scales usually downy. 2.
   Cones 10-15 mm. long: scales glabrous. L. laricina.
   Branches distinctly drooping. L. decidua pendula.

**Cedrus. Cedar.**

Evergreen openly branched trees with yellowish soft ductless wood without resin-passages; fluted rather slender twigs; small continuous pith; alternate raised 4-sided small leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round or ovoid scaly not resinous buds; 4-angled needle-like leaves often crowded on short spurs; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and cones with thin scales each covering 2 winged seeds.

1. Branches not drooping: cones flat or hollowed at tip. 2.
   Branches drooping: cones rounded at tip. 6.
2. Broad and flat-topped. 3.
   Conical or oblong. 5.
3. Trees. 4.
   Shrubby. C. Libani nana.
4. Leaves green. (Cedar of Lebanon.)
   Leaves glaucous. C. Libani.
5. Conical. (Hardy cedar.)
   Narrowly oblong. C. Libani glauca.
6. Of erect growth. 7.
   Very spreading or prostrate. C. atlantica.
   Narrowly oblong. C. atlantica fastigiata.
7. Conical. (Hardy cedar.)
   Narrowly oblong. C. Deodara pendula.
   Rather conical. 8.
8. Leaves green.
   Leaves bluish or glaucous. 9.
   Leaves yellow. C. Deodara viridis.
9. Leaves not whorled. 10.
   Leaves whorled below. C. Deodora aurea.
11. Glaucous throughout.
    Becoming white at the tips. C. Deodara argentea.
    C. Deodara albo-spica.

**PINUS. Pine.**

Conical or openly branched evergreen trees with soft and white or hard and yellow ductless abundantly resinous wood; moderate roundish twigs; small homogeneous pith; 5-ranked spurs crowned by tufts of usually 2, 3 or 5 elongated needle-like “leaves” or phyllloid shoots; round spur-scars; narrowly crescent-shaped scale-scars; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with sometimes resinous scales; monoecious naked cat-kin-like or cone-like naked flowers; and cones with 2 usually thin-winged seeds above each of the mostly thickened scales.

1. Needles 2 in a cluster. 2.
2. Needles prevailingly 3 in a cluster. 15.
3. Needles 5 in a cluster. 16.

2. Branches orange or red or leaves whitened. 3.
3. Branches grayish or black. 9.
4. Needles short (4-8 cm.), bluish: bark usually orange. 4.
6. Shrubs. 5.
5. Conical.  
   Rounded.  

6. Conical.  
   Rather weeping.  
   Neither conical nor weeping.  

7. Needles very glaucous.  
   Needles only slightly glaucous.  

   Needles yellow when young.  

9. Needles rather short (under 8 cm.).  
   Needles rather long (over 9 cm.), dull.  (Black pine).  

10. Twigs glaucous.  (Scrub pine).  
    Twigs not glaucous.  

11. Tree.  
    Round shrub.  

12. Trees.  
    Shrub.  

13. Pyramidal.  
    Round-topped.  (Austrian pine).  

    Bark rather red: needles glossy.  (Red pine).  

15. Needles moderately long (under 15 cm.).  (Pitch p.).  
    Needles very long (over 15 cm.).  (Loblolly pine).  

16. Twigs glabrate.  
    Twigs tomentose.  (Stone pine).  

17. Trees.  
    Dwarfed.  

18. With spreading branches.  (White pine).  
    With ascending branches.  

    Not very glaucous.  

    Umbrella-shaped.  
    Prostrate.  

**Sciadopitys.** Umbrella Pine.  
Evergreen percurrent trees with ductless soft white wood.
without resin passages; moderate fluted buff twigs swollen at intervals; continuous pith; no stipule scars; alternate persistent ciliate scales whorled at the swollen nodes and each then with a long linear phylloid shoot in its axil; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and cones with several-seeded scales.

“Leaves” green, grooved, revolute. S. verticillata.

**SEQUOIA.**

Evergreen percurrent trees branching from pits in the thick bark, with ductless soft red wood without resin passages; alternate crowded decurrent scale-like but hard or flat entire small leaves; no stipule-scars; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and moderately small ellipsoid cones with thick-tipped scales, each covering several seeds.


**CRYPTOMERIA.**

Evergreen trees with reddish soft ductless wood without resin-passages; angular twigs; small pointed 4-angled entire decurrent alternate overlapping persistent leaves; no stipule-scars; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and small roundish cones with thickened scales, each covering several winged seeds.

1. Trees. 2.
   Shrubs. 3.

2. Leaves soft, mostly straight. C. japonica.
   Leaves stiff, upcurved. C. japonica araucarioides.

3. Leaves not coiled. C. japonica nana.
   Leaves coiled. C. japonica spiralis.

**TAXODIUM.** Bald Cypress.

Deciduous percurrent conical (or in the swamps broad-topped) trees with rather soft white or brownish ductless wood without resin passages; slender twigs with very minute low
crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace, and numerous round scars from which foliar shoots have fallen; very small alternate lanceolate entire leaves mostly on deciduous foliar shoots and so simulating pinnately compound leaves; no stipule-scars; round-ovoid buds with numerous scales; monoecious catkin-like or cone-like naked flowers; and rather small globose cones with thick scales each covering 2 winged seeds.

1. Leaves very short and scale-like, alternately appressed on the stem. (Glyptostrobus). T. distichum imbricatum.
   Leaves lanceolate, chiefly on flattened deciduous sprays. 2.

2. Trees. 3.
   Dwarf. T. distichumnanum.
   Branches spreading. T. distichum. 4.
   Branches ascending. T. distichum fastigiatum.
   Branches erect. T. distichum pyramidatum.

3. Foliar-shoots mostly horizontal. 3.

4. Oblong or conical. 4.
   Round-topped. 8.

5. Leaves green. 5.
   Leaves wholly or partly yellow. T. occidentalis lutea.
   Leaves tipped or variegated with white. 7.

   Dwarf. 6.
   Compactly conical. T. occidentalis conica densa.
7. Leaves tipped with white. T. occidentalis alba.
   Leaves variegated with white. T. occidentalis argentea.
   Leaves entirely yellow when young. T. occidentalis aurea.
9. Oblong or conical. 10.
   Round-topped. 12.
10. Leaves green. 11.
   Leaves variegated with yellow. T. orientalis aureo-variegata.
   Very conical. T. orientalis pyramidalis.
12. Leaves green.
   Leaves yellow. T. orientalis Sieboldii.
13. Leaves rather soft.
   Leaves stiff. T. orientalis ericoides.
   T. orientalis decussata.

**THUJOPSIS.**

Evergreen shrubs or conical trees resembling Thuja, but with several instead of 2 seeds under each scale of the cones.
1. Foliage green. 2.
   Tip of foliage-sprays white. T. dolabrata variegata.
2. Tall. T. dolabrata.
   Dwarf. T. dolabrata nana.

**CUPRESSUS. Cypress.**

Evergreen trees with rather soft mostly brownish wood without resin passages; opposite appressed scale-like overlapping small persistent decurrent leaves on rather fan-like finally deciduous foliage sprays; no stipule-scars; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and small round rather fleshy-scaled cones with numerous wingless seeds under each scale.
1. Leaves with prominent resin-blisters on the back. 2.
   Leaves usually without evident glands, glaucous. C. arizonica.
2. Conical: cones scarcely 25 mm. in diameter. C. Macnabiana.
   Narrowly fastigiate: cones often larger. C. sempervirens.
CHAMAECYPARIS. White Cedar.

Evergreen shrubs or trees with ductless pale or brownish soft wood without resin-passages; opposite crowded very small leaves spreading or in maturity closely appressed on rather indefinitely fan-shaped finally deciduous foliage-sprays; no stipule-scars; monoecious catkin- or cone-like naked flowers; and small subglobose cones with 2 or 3 wingless seeds under each thick-tipped scale.

1. Leaves closely appressed. 2. Leaves spreading. ("Retinispora"). 5.

2. Leaves white-lined beneath, somewhat flattened. 3. Leaves without white lines. 4.

   Yellow.

   Glauous.
   Partly yellow.

5. Branchlets long and slender.
   Branchlets not elongated. 6.

6. Dense and heath-like.
   Not heath-like. 7.

7. Leaves short, little spreading. 8.
   Leaves widely spreading.

8. Green, white beneath.
   White-tipped.
   Yellow, when young.

JUNIPERUS. Juniper. Savin. Red Cedar.

Evergreen shrubs or trees with brown or red ductless wood without resin-passages; slender twigs ultimately falling with their small scale- or dagger-like opposite or whorled leaves,—in some species spreading on young or abnormal growth and closely appressed on characteristic plants; small usually cone- or catkin-like monoecious naked flowers; and small drupe- or berry-like few-seeded fruit.

   Leaves opposite. 3.
2. Upright trees or shrubs. J. communis.
   Low and spreading. var. depressa.
   Prostrate and slender-branched. var. Jackii.
3. Fruits on straight stalks. 4. J. chinensis.
   Fruits on curved stalks. (Savin). 5. J. virginiana.
4. Fruit several-seeded.
   Fruit 1- or 2-seeded. (Red cedar).
5. Bushy or with ascending branches. J. sabina.
   Prostrate or spreading. J. horizontalis.

Subdivision ANGIOSPERMAE. Enclosed-Seed Plants.

Class MONOCOTYLEDONEAE. "Endogens."

Family GRAMINEAE. Grass Family.

A very large widespread and highly important family of rarely woody plants, furnishing the principal grains and sugar of the world; indispensable for the maintenance of lawns, etc. Several large species are frequently used in massed planting and some few of these, not easily defined, with woody switch-like stems, constitute the bamboos of temperate borders.

Family LILIACEAE. Lily Family.

A large family, chiefly of herbs, comprising many of the "Dutch bulbs," "smilax," "asparagus fern" and other greenhouse and bedding plants, onions, asparagus, of the vegetable garden, and the dracaenas, yuccas, etc., of warm regions.

SMILAX. Greenbrier.

Mostly deciduous woody plants climbing by stipular tendrils, with "endogenous" wood lacking pith and medullary rays; moderately slender green often striate or angled mostly prickly stems; alternate raised ragged petiole-bases rather than leaf-scars; conical buds with a single exposed scale; ovate to oblong entire or somewhat prickly-toothed or lobed leaves with
tendrils on their petioles; small dioecious greenish polypetalous flowers in stalked axillary clusters; and small few-seeded dark berries.

1. Leaves whitened beneath. 2.
   Leaves not whitened beneath. 3.

2. Leaves ovate.  
   Leaves oblong.  
   S. glauca.  
   S. laurifolia.

3. Leaves not lobed. 4.
   Leaves often halberd-shaped or 3-lobed.  
   S. Bona-nox.

4. Fruit black. 5.
   Fruit red.  
   S. Waiteri.

5. Prickles stout.  
   Prickles needle-like, black.  
   S. rotundifolia.  
   S. hispida.

**YUCCA. Spanish Bayonet.**

Evergreen herbs, or sometimes large thick-trunked and much branched woody plants, with "endogenous" wood, alternate simple sword-shaped leaves often pungently pointed; rather large usually white paniced cup-shaped perfect polypetalous flowers; and rather large fleshy (or in other species capsular) 3-celled fruit with numerous flat seeds.

1. Leaves very rough-edged.  
   Y. aloifolia.

   Leaves at least for a time with marginal threads. 2.

2. Leaves stiff, rough, soon threadless.  
   Y. Treculeana.

   Leaves flexible, smooth. 3.

3. Leaves pendulous. 4.
   Leaves not pendulous.  
   Y. gloriosa.

4. Fruit indehiscent.  
   Y. recurvifolia.

   Fruit capsular.  
   Y. flaccida.

**Family PALMACEAE. Palm Family.**

A large family of woody evergreen plants of various habit, chiefly of tropical regions where they are of the greatest economic importance in many respects: extensively grown in conservatories and for house decoration, and in the warmer parts of the country sometimes planted as avenue trees.
PALMACEAE

PHOENIX. Date Palm.

Evergreen trees with the trunks long covered by the split petiole-bases; large seemingly pinnate gray alternate leaves with the lowest segments short and spine-like; large spathe panicles of small dioecious flowers; and berry-like fruits.
1. Trunks finally tall and slender. P. dactylifera.
   Trunks rather short, stout. 2.
2. Leaf stalks and spines yellowish. P. canariensis.
   Foliage blue green. P. sylvestris.

SABAL. Palmetto.

Evergreen trees with rather slender trunks; large palmately divided strongly recurved alternate leaves filiferous between their segments, the long petioles sometimes toothed; and moderate panicles of small perfect flowers and berry-like fruits.
Foliage green. S. Palmetto.
Very glaucous. S. uresana.

WASHINGTONIA. Desert Palm.

Evergreen trees with rather stout tall trunks covered above by the hanging dead leaves; large palmately divided flat leaves on long often toothed petioles, and rather small panicles of small flowers and small drupe-like fruits. (Neowashingtonia).
Leaves filiferous between the segments. W. filifera.
Leaves almost without threads. W. gracilis.

Cocos. Coco Palm.

Evergreen unarmed trees with slender trunks often swollen and upcurved at base; large long-stalked seemingly pinnate alternate leaves; and moderately large panicles of small monoecious flowers and small or large fruit.
Fruit large, with fibrous husk. (Coconut). C. nucifera.
Fruit small, with edible pulp. (Pindo). C. australis.
OREODOXA. Royal Palms.

Evergreen unarmed trees with clean columnar trunks; large seemingly pinnate alternate leaves; and moderately large panicles of small monoecious flowers and fruit from a large boat-like leathery spathe. Trunk commonly swollen in the middle. (Royal palm). O. regia. Trunk not swollen. (Cabbage palm). O.oleracea.

Class DICOTYLEDONEAE. "Exogens."

Family SALICACEAE. Willow Family.

A small family of deciduous trees and shrubs, chiefly of temperate or cold regions, yielding the "osiers" used in basketry and some lumber of inferior quality. Some of the poplars greatly abused in street planting, and infested by scale insects that spread to more valuable trees and shrubs.

POPULUS. Poplar. Aspen.

Deciduous trees, often very rough-barked when old, with rather soft white or browning wood with minute scattered ducts and very fine medullary rays; moderate rounded or acutely 5-angled twigs; 5-angled continuous or spongy brown pith; somewhat raised rather 3-lobed large leaf-scars with 3 large bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars; large buds, the terminal angularly ovoid, the lateral often falcately spreading, with several scales of which the lowermost is in front, immediately over the leaf-scar; small dioecious naked flowers in catkins; and small ovoid capsules with numerous cottony seeds.

1. Buds plump, or else not resinous or gummy. 2. Buds elongated, more or less balsamiferous. 9.

2. Leaves white- or gray-woolly beneath: petioles little flattened. (White poplars). 3.


Leaves white beneath. 4.

4. Tree rounded or oblong. 5.

Tree pyramidal: leaves lobed. P. alba Bolleana.
Leaves deeply lobed.  P. alba nivea.  
Leaves somewhat pubescent, coarsely toothed.  7.  
Buds glabrate.  8.  
With hanging branches.  P. Tremula pendula.  
9. Leaves pale beneath: petioles little flattened: buds  
mostly very balsamiferous.  (Balsams).  10.  
Leaves green beneath: petioles much flattened: buds  
less balsamiferous.  (Cottonwoods).  14.  
10. Leaves deeply heart-shaped, broad.  P. candicans.  
Leaves scarcely heart-shaped.  11.  
11. Leaves elliptical or ovate.  12.  
Leaves lanceolate.  13.  
Leaves wavy.  P. laurifolia.  
Twigs not angled.  P. fortissima.  
14. Tree round-topped.  15.  
Tree oblong. (Carolina poplar).  X P. Eugenei.  
Tree pyramidal. (Lombardy poplar).  P. nigra italic a.  
15. Leaves rather cuneate and attenuate.  P. nigra.  
Leaves deltoid.  16.  
Buds velvety. (Western cottonwood).  P. Sargentii.  

Salix. Willow. Osier.

Deciduous shrubs or trees with light brown wood with numerous minute scattered ducts and very fine medullary rays; round continuous pale pith; chiefly alternate sessile appressed oblong buds with a single exposed scale standing directly over the leaf-scar, the end-bud lacking; shallow U-shaped or transverse low leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; small if any stipule-scars; usually narrow rather small short-petioled
leaves; dioecious naked flowers in catkins; and small flask-shaped stalked capsules with numerous cottony seeds.

1. Leaves green and glabrate on both sides. 2. Leaves whitened beneath. 3.

2. Leaves narrow.  
   Leaves 3 cm. wide, glossy. 4.  
   S. nigra.  
   S. pentandra.

3. Leaves woolly beneath. 4.  
   Leaves finally glabrous, or else silky beneath. 6.

4. Leaves narrow, revolute.  
   Leaves broad, often crisped: catkins large. 5.

5. Not weeping. (Goat willow).  
   Weeping. (Kilmarnock willow).  
   S. caprea.  
   S. caprea pendula.

6. Leaves broad, veiny beneath. 7.  
   Leaves narrow or elongated. 8.

7. Young catkins large. (Pussy willow).  
   Catkins small and slender. 9.  
   S. discolor.  
   S. cordata.

8. Leaves glabrous, little whitened beneath.  
   Leaves silky or else distinctly white beneath. 9.

9. Leaves white-silky on both faces.  
   Leaves glabrate above. 10.

10. Twigs golden yellow.  
    Twigs bright red.  
    S. vitellina Britzensis.  
    Twigs green: habit weeping.  
    S. babylonica.

Family MYRICACEAE. Bayberry Family.

A small family of shrubs or small trees with aromatic foliage, the wax which encrusts the fruit of some species used in a small way for making candles.

MYRICA. Bayberry.

Deciduous mostly aromatic shrubs or small trees with reddish rather hard wood with minute scattered ducts and fine medullary rays; slender twigs; continuous irregular pith; alternate half-round low small leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; round sessile buds with about 3 exposed scales; oblong entire or coarsely few-toothed or deeply and regularly
lobed leaves with golden glands beneath; small naked imperfect flowers in short catkins; and small rounded aggregates of dry fruits often very waxen.

1. Leaves elongated, deeply lobed. (Sweetfern). M. asplenifolia.
   Leaves short, toothed toward the end or entire.  2.
2. Leaves much narrowed at base: low shrub.  3.
   Leaves oblanceolate.  4.
   Leaves glabrate.  M. Gale subglabra.

Family LEITNERIACEAE. Corkwood Family.

A family consisting of only the following genus with a single species of no decorative value but sometimes grown as a curiosity because of its extremely light wood.

LEITNERIA. Corkwood.

Deciduous little-branched swamp shrubs with rather stout terete twigs; very light pale wood with moderate ducts in short subtangential series and very fine medullary rays; rounded continuous white pith; alternate little raised half-elliptical or triangular leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; moderate entire petioled leaves; dioecious apetalous flowers in catkins; and dry drupe-like wrinkled fruit.

Leaves lance-elliptical, hairy beneath.  .  L. floridana.

Family JUGLANDACEAE. Walnut Family.

A small widespread family furnishing most of the nuts of commerce and the important hard woods hickory and walnut; sometimes planted for shade trees.

JUGLANS. Walnut. Butternut.

Deciduous mostly large trees with brown wood with moderate fairly uniform diffused ducts and fine medullary rays with tangential bands of wood parenchyma; stout roundish twigs; rather heart-shaped triangular or 3-lobed large leaf-
Juglandaceae

scars with 3 crescent-shaped or compound bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; superposed buds with several, sometimes lobed, scales; large odd-pinnate leaves; small monoecious apetalous flowers in catkins; and large nuts with hard shell enclosed by an indehiscent fleshy pericarp; pith finally chambered.

1. Leaf-scars with a downy cross-line at top. 2.
   Leaf-scars without a downy ridge at top, notched. 3.


   End buds scarcely longer than thick; nuts large. 4.


Pterocarya.

Deciduous trees with pale wood with rather sparse and small diffused ducts and fine medullary rays with wood-parenchyma cross-lines; moderately stout terete twigs; somewhat 5-sided brownish chambered pith; alternate somewhat raised obtusely triangular or 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 compound bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; scaly and solitary, or naked and superposed, buds the uppermost sometimes long-stalked; large odd-pinnate leaves with toothed leaflets; inconspicuous monoecious apetalous flowers in catkins; and variously winged nut-like fruits.

1. Buds naked, superposed. 2.
   Lateral buds scaly, solitary. P. rhoifolia.
   Rachis not winged. P. fraxinifolia.

Carya. Hickory.

Rather large deciduous trees with mostly rough bark; hard finally often reddish or brownish wood with the ducts crowded and large in the spring growth but usually smaller or sparser later in the season, and very fine medullary rays connected by equally heavy cross-lines of wood parenchyma; mostly stout terete twigs; rather large roundish essentially
homogeneous sometimes dark pith; alternate low shield-shaped large leaf-scars with 3 more or less confluent groups of bundle-traces; no stipule scars; alternate ovoid often superposed rather large buds sometimes stalked or developing the first season; large odd-pinnate leaves; small green monoecious apetalous flowers in catkins or small clusters; and rather large nuts with loose usually dehiscent husk. (Hicoria).


3. Terminal bud small (scarcely 10 mm. long). (Pignuts). 4. Terminal bud large (usually over 10 mm.). (Hickories). 5


Family BETULACEAE. Birch Family.

A small family chiefly of cold regions, furnishing some important lumber and the hazel nuts and filberts of commerce; much planted for single tree effect.

CORYLUS. Hazel. Filbert.

Deciduous shrubs with light brown wood with minute ducts in radial or flame like patterns and very fine medullary rays; moderately slender rounded often bristly twigs; roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 often compound bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars; ovoid buds with half-a-dozen exposed scales, the end bud
absent; rather large broad but pinnately veined stalked simple leaves; inconspicuous monoecious apetalous flowers in catkins; and light brown hard-shelled rather small nuts in green or membranaceous husks.

1. Husk of 2 nearly or quite separate bracts. 2.
   Husk tubular. 8.

   Husk unarmed. 3.

3. Husk parted into linear divisions. C. colurna.
   Husks with broader divisions. 4.

4. Husk open, hardly longer than the short nut. 5.
   Husk closely applied to and surpassing nut. C. americana.

5. Leaves laciniate. C. Avellana laciniata.
   Leaves not deeply parted. 6.

6. Rather upright. 7.
   Branches drooping. C. Avellana pendula.

   Leaves yellow. C. Avellana aurea.
   Leaves purple. C. Avellana atropurpurea.

8. Husk merely pubescent; nut elongated. 9.
   Husk bristly. (Beaked hazel). C. rostrata.

   Leaves purple. C. maxima pupurea.

**OSTRYA. Hop Hornbeam.**

Deciduous small trees with scaly bark: somewhat reddish hard wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender somewhat zig-zag terete twigs; roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked somewhat raised small crescent-shaped leaf scars with 3 bundle traces; narrow stipule-scars; elongated ovoid moderate solitary sessile buds with several spirally placed finely ridged scales, the end bud lacking; simple serrate petioled moderate leaves; inconspicuous monoecious apetalous flowers in small catkins; and small seed-like fruits, each subtended by a larger thin scale, aggregated in a hop-like cluster.

Twigs villous and glandular or glabrescent. O. virginiana.
CARPINUS. Hornbeam. Blue Beech.

Deciduous small trees with fluted trunks; smooth gray bark; pale hard wood with minute diffused ducts and extremely fine medullary rays; slender zig-zag terete twigs; rather round homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked low small crescent shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle traces; narrow stipule-scars; elongated ovoid rather small sessile buds with several spirally placed smooth scales, the end bud lacking; simple doubly serrate petioled moderate leaves; inconspicuous monoecious apetalous flowers in small catkins; and small ribbed seed-like fruits, each subtended by a hastate bract.

   Bracts blunt, not serrate. (European). 2.

2. Tree round-topped. 3.
   Tree conical. C. Betulus pyramidalis.

3. Leaves green. 4.
   Leaves for a time purple. C. Betulus purpurea.

4. Leaves merely toothed. C. Betulus.
   Leaves cut or lobed. C. Betulus incisa.

BETULA. Birch.

Deciduous trees or occasionally shrubs often with papery-flaking or white bark with transversely elongated lenticels; pale or reddish often hard wood with minute diffused ducts and very fine medullary rays; mostly very slender terete twigs; small 3-sided or flattened homogeneous greenish pith; alternate often 2-ranked low rather crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; short narrow evanescent stipule scars; ovoid or oblong sessile solitary buds, the terminal present on spurs and the lateral rather appressed with about 6 alternate exposed scales; simple usually toothed petioled leaves; small imperfect inconspicuous apetalous flowers in catkins; and small 2-winged fruits in cone-like catkins with deciduous 3-lobed scales.

1. Shrubs. 2.
   Trees. 4.

2. Leaves glabrous. 3.
   Leaves pubescent, dentate. B. pumila.
4. Bark cherry-like, wintergreen-flavored. (Sweet b.). B. lenta. Bark flaking, or white or yellowish. 5.
5. Bark gray or yellow or orange. 6. Bark white. 7.
7. Leaves triangular. B. populifolia. Leaves ovate or else lobed. 8.

**ALNUS. Alder.**

Rather ovoid much branched deciduous trees, or more often seen as shrubs, with rather smooth bark; brownish rather hard wood with minute diffused ducts and occasional thick medullary rays accompanying the prevalent very fine ones; rather slender often 3-sided twigs with 3-sided or flattened homogenous pith; alternate crescent-shaped or half round somewhat raised leaf scars with 3 bundle-traces (or the lowermost broken into a secondary group) in a single series; 3-ranked stalked plump buds with about 3 exposed scales; rounded or ovate or somewhat lanceolate denticulate or once or twice serrate peti- oled simple leaves; small monoecious apetalous flowers in cat-
kins or cone-like clusters often evident in winter; and minute nutlets in a woody cone-like cluster.

1. Leaves doubly serrate, or crenate and serrate. 2.
   Leaves simply toothed, or lobed. 4.

2. Leaves glaucous beneath. 3.
   Leaves green beneath.  A. rugosa.

   Twigs glabrate.  A. tinctoria.

4. Leaves obtuse. 5.
   Leaves pointed.  A. japonica.

5. Leaves dentate or lobed, sometimes acute-based. 6.
   Leaves closely serrulate, very round-based. A. Mitchelliana.

   Leaves merely dentate. 7.

7. Leaves green. 8.
   Leaves yellow.  A. glutinosa aurea.

   Leaves red-veined.  A. glutinosa rubrinervia.

Family FAGACEAE. Beech Family.

A widespread family especially in temperate regions, comprising a few genera but numerous species; the source of such “hard-woods” as beech and oak, the chestnuts of commerce, and much used for single tree effects and occasionally as street trees.

FAGUS. Beech.

Finally large deciduous trees with normally smooth light gray bark; brownish rather hard wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays with frequent much heavier intervening rays; terete moderately slender rather zig-zag twigs; rather 3-sided homogeneous pith; alternate 2-ranked somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 simple or compound bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars nearly meeting around the twig; fusiform pungent long and obliquely spreading buds with many scales; rather low-toothed moderate stalked leaves often clustered on spurs; small monoecious
apetalous flowers in stalked head-like axillary catkins; and small 3-sided brown nuts solitary in bristly dehiscent husks.

1. Leaves rather blunt, minutely toothed. 2.
   Leaves lobed. 5.

2. Round-topped. 3.
   Pyramidal. Weeping. 4.

3. Leaves green. (European beech).
   Leaves yellow. F. sylvatica.
   Leaves purple. F. sylvatica Zlatia.

4. Leaves purple.
   Leaves green. F. sylvatica purpurea pendula.

5. Bark dark, rough.
   Bark gray, smooth. 6.

   Leaves moderately incised. F. sylvatica quercifolia.
   Leaves very deeply incised. F. sylvatica incisa.

F. sylvatica pyramidalis.

F. sylvatica purpurea pendula.

F. sylvatica pendula.

F. sylvatica quercoides.

F. sylvatica quercifolia.

F. sylvatica heterophylla.

CASTANEA. Chestnut.

Deciduous shrubs or mostly trees with fissured gray bark; rather soft brown wood with very large ducts crowded in the spring growth and minute ducts in flame-shaped patterns in the summer growth, and very fine medullary rays; moderately stout usually fluted moderate twigs; angled homogeneous pale pith; alternate moderate crescent-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with a number of bundle-traces scattered or unequally clustered in 3 groups; unequal stipule-scars; ovoid solitary sessile buds—the terminal sometimes absent, with about 2 exposed scales; simple rather large stalked sharply serrate leaves; small monoecious apetalous flowers, the stamine in catkins, and brown thin-shelled nuts, 1 or several in a prickly dehiscent bur.

1. Mature leaves essentially glabrous beneath. 2.
   Mature leaves pubescent beneath, or petioles pubescent. 4.

   Young leaves stellate-tomentose beneath. 3.
   Leaves rounded or subcordate at base. (Japanese). C. crenata.
   Petiole not villous: nut solitary. (Chinquapin). C. pumila.

**QUERCUS. Oak.**

In our region deciduous trees, or exceptionally shrubs, with yellowish or red-brown hard ring-porous wood with the smaller ducts radially arranged, fine medullary rays, with transverse bands of wood parenchyma and frequent very heavy intervening rays; slender or moderate usually fluted twigs; moderate 5-angled continuous pith; alternate rather small half-round somewhat raised leaf-scars with half a dozen scattered bundle-traces; minute stipule-scars of filiform persistent stipules; sessile ovoid or conical buds crowded toward the tip, with a considerable number of scales; entire or toothed or mostly pinnately lobed petioled leaves; monoecious small apetalous flowers, in catkins or axillary; and nut-like fruit with a scaly cup at the base.

   Leaves coarsely toothed. (Chestnut oaks). 3.
   Leaves distinctly lobed. 5.

2. Leaves narrow (under 25 mm. wide), glabrous. Q. Phellos.
   Leaves broad (often 50 mm.), downy beneath. Q. imbricaria.

   Trees: leaves downy beneath. 4.

4. Leaves with sharp teeth: fruit sessile. Q. Muhlenbergii.
   Leaves with blunt teeth: fruit long-stalked. Q. bicolor.

5. Lobes blunt, never bristle-tipped. 6.
   Lobes acute, ending in bristles. 10.

   Leaves glabrous or nearly so. 7.

7. Buds conical or pyramidal, gray-pubescent. 8.
   Buds round or ovoid: entirely glabrous. (White o.). Q. alba.

8. Leaves auricled at base, glabrous. 9.
   Leaves not auricled, midrib sometimes hairy. Q. sessiliflora.

10. Buds essentially glabrous. 11.
   Buds pubescent: lobes of leaves widened upwards. 13.
11. Buds moderately large (often 4×7 mm.). 12.
   Buds small (scarcey 3×4 mm.). (Pin oak). Q. palustris.
   Lobes of leaves widened upward, glossier. Q. coccinea.
13. Buds large (5×10 mm.), angled, hairy. Q. velutina.
   Buds moderate (4×7 mm.), glabrate. Q. coccinea.
   Buds small (3×5 mm.), glabrescent. Q. ellipsoidalis.

Family MORACEAE. Mulberry Family.

A family of few genera and, except for the tropical figs, few species, with milky juice: constituting the principal source of India rubber and producing the edible mulberries and figs. The Osage orange is extensively used for hedges and, like fustic, is said to yield a valuable dye.

MACLURA. Osage Orange. “Hedge.”

Deciduous milky-juiced small trees with rough-ridged bark, that of the roots peeling in light orange flakes; hard light brown wood with the vernal ducts larger and crowded and those of summer in a wavy tangential pattern; somewhat raised half-round or 3-sided leaf-scars with bundle-traces aggregated in a broken ellipse; no stipule scars; subglobose buds with several exposed scales, usually producing a spine from the axil of one; moderate petioled leaves often clustered on short spurs; dioecious apetalous flowers in stalked catkins or heads; and very large aggregate green fruit with fleshy sepals and seed-like akenes. (Toxylon).
Leaves lance-ovate: fruit 5-10 cm. M. pomifera.

BROUSSONETIA. Paper Mulberry.

Deciduous trees with rather smooth mottled bark; milky sap; yellowish white soft wood with numerous rather large ducts in the spring growth and smaller diffused ones in the
later growth, marked tangential pattern of wood parenchyma in the autumn growth, and distinct medullary rays; moderate terete twigs; round homogeneous pale pith diaphragmed at the nodes; alternate or exceptionally opposite half-round or elliptical leaf-scars with a sometimes very indistinct crescent-shaped bundle-trace; narrow stipule scars; ovoid appressed sessile solitary buds, the terminal small, with 2 or 3 exposed scales; ovate toothed or lobed rather large petioled leaves; dioecious inconspicuous apetalous flowers in catkins or small heads; and aggregated drupelets.

1. Leaves alternate.
   2.
   Leaves commonly opposite. B. papyrifera contraria.

2. Leaves flat.
   3.
   Leaves concave. B. papyrifera cucullata.

3. Leaves at most with few coarse lobes.
   4.
   Leaves dissected into narrow divisions. B. papyrifera dissecta.

4. Fruit red.
   Fruit white. B. papyrifera leucocarpa.

**Morus. Mulberry.**

Deciduous trees with gray-brown bark; milky sap; brown rather soft wood with small ducts somewhat larger and crowded in the late vernal growth, and distinct medullary rays connected by transverse lines of wood parenchyma; rather slender terete twigs; roundish continuous pale pith; alternate often 2-ranked half-round somewhat raised leaf-scars with 7 or more bundle-traces scattered or in an ellipse; unequal stipule scars; no end bud, the ovoid sessile collaterally branched lateral buds with about 6 exposed scales; broadly ovate serrate or deeply and unequally lobed petioled leaves; small imperfect apetalous flowers in catkin- or head-like clusters, and rather small aggregate fruits with fleshy sepals.

   Buds appressed, uniformly colored: leaves nearly smooth.

2. Leaves dull, not very pubescent. (Red mulberry). M. rubra.
   Leaves glossy above, tomentose beneath. M. rubra tomentosa.
ULMACEAE


FICUS. Fig.

Deciduous shrubs or trees (of large size and unusual habit in the tropics, or with persistent leaves and sometimes climbing by roots as in forms cultivated under glass), with milky sap; rather stout terete twigs; round continuous pith diaphragmed at the nodes; alternate somewhat raised rather large rounded leaf-scars with 3 compound bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars encircling the twigs; rounded subsessile solitary buds, with half-a-dozen or so scales when fertile, the vegetative buds pointed and with 1 scale; simple mostly long-stalked leaves; minute imperfect apetalous flowers concealed in the large hollow receptacle; and fleshy hypanthium containing numerous small seed-like akenes.

Leaves palmately nerved, often deeply lobed. F. Carica.

Family ULMACEAE. Elm Family.

A rather small family of little economic value except that some of the elms furnish the finest of shade- and street-trees, and lumber is obtained from elms and hackberry.

ULMUS. Elm.

Deciduous often very deliquescent trees with pale or usually brown tough wood with small ducts usually larger and more crowded in spring but minute and in tangential patterns in autumn, and fine medullary rays; slender terete or winged twigs; small rounded continuous pith; alternate 2-ranked half-round or half-elliptical somewhat raised leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; transverse stipule scars; sessile ovoid buds with a number of 2-ranked scales, the terminal absent; short-petiolated oblique toothed moderate leaves; small perfect apetalous
clustered flowers appearing before the foliage; and round samaras.

1. Leaves only once-serrate, scarcely 5 cm. long. 2.
   Leaves doubly serrate. 3.
2. Flowering in early spring. U. pumila.
   Flowering in summer or autumn. U. parvifolia.
   Buds red-brown or nearly black: not deliquescent. 8.
4. Percurrent, often corky-winged. 5.
   Deliquescent, without corky wings or ridges. 6.
   Cork-ridges thick. (Rock elm.). U. racemosa.
   Trees. 7.
   Leaves yellow. (Golden elm). U. americana aurea.
8. Buds and fruit glabrous. 9.
   Buds pubescent. 11.
   Leaves mostly 5-8 cm. long. 10.
    Twigs often with corky outgrowths. U. foliacea suberosa.
    Twigs and buds soft-hairy: fruit glabrous. 12.
12. Some leaves shouldered or 3-pointed. 13.
    Leaves not shouldered. (English elm). 15.
    Leaves purple. U. glabra atropurpurea.
    Weeping. (Camperdown elm). U. glabra campestris.
15. Leaves not variegated.
    Leaves variegated. 16.
16. Leaves white, green-blotched. var. argenteo-maculata.
    Leaves green, white-blotched. var. argenteo-marmorata.

**Planera.** Planer Tree.
Deciduous small trees with somewhat brownish wood with
minute ducts sometimes in evident tangential lines, and fine medullary rays; slender terete zig-zag twigs; small rounded continuous pith; alternate 2-ranked half-round somewhat raised leaf-scars; sessile round-ovoid buds with several 2-ranked scales, the end-bud absent; short-petioled sometimes oblique rather small and thick toothed leaves; small perfect apetalous clustered flowers appearing before the foliage; and small rounded blunt-spiny fruit.

Leaves ovate, unequally biserrate.  

**P. aquatica.**

**Zelkova.**

Deciduous rather small trees with slender twigs; small pith; alternate 2-ranked scarcely raised half-elliptical leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; minute transverse stipule scars; ovoid sessile often collaterally multiple buds with half-a-dozen exposed scales in several ranks; short-petioled oblique toothed rather small leaves; inconspicuous often imperfect apetalous flowers; and small drupe-like fruits.

1. Leaves large (4×8 cm.), acuminate.  
   Leaves smaller (scarcely 3×6 cm.), not acuminate. 2.

2. Leaves lanceolate, rather long (4-5 cm.).  
   Leaves elliptical or ovate, short (3-4 cm.).

**Celtis.** Hackberry.

Rather ovoid much branched deciduous trees, or occasionally shrubs, with variously roughened or warty bark; hard pale or red-brown wood with a vernal zone of medium-sized ducts and smaller summer ducts in a wavy transverse pattern, and fine medullary rays; slender sometimes grooved sympodial zig-zag twigs with somewhat angular pale pith chambered in places; alternate 2-ranked appressed small buds with several 2-ranked scales; crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; minute stipule-scars; ovate-lanceolate truncately or cordately oblique moderate-sized often serrate simple leaves; small monoecious greenish apetalous flowers solitary or few together; and small sugary drupes with reticulate or pitted stone.
2. Leaves entire and glabrous: buds small. C. mississippiensis.
Leaves toothed or pubescent: buds larger. C. occidentalis.

Family ARISTOLOCHIACEAE. Birthwort Family.

A rather small family, chiefly of herbs, of little use except that species of Aristolochia (e. g. the goose-flower) are often grown under glass for their large or peculiar, usually ill-scented, flowers.

ARISTOLOCHIA. Dutchman’s Pipe.

Woody twiners (as here considered) with brown wood with large diffused ducts and broad wedge-shaped medullary rays; for a time green sympodial stems swollen at the nodes; pale homogeneous roundish pith; rounded alternate superposed few-scaled small buds encircled by the leaf-scar; U-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; simple large cordate leaves; axillary perfect pipe-shaped apetalous epigynous flowers, green with brown or lurid throat; and rather large hanging basket-like capsules with flat seeds.
Glabrate: flower with smooth segments. A. macrophylla.
Velvety: flower with rugose segments. A. tomentosa.

Family CARYOPHYLLACEAE. Pink Family.

A rather large family of herbaceous plants much used in flower-gardening and including the “carnation” of florists: the following and some other dense-growing species occasionally employed in rock-gardens.

SILENE. Moss Campion.

Mostly perennial herbs with opposite sessile leaves; no stipules; mostly perfect “pink”-like polypetalous flowers with 3 carpels; and 1- or partly 2-celled many-seeded capsules dehiscing at the top.
Low, matted, with crowded linear leaves, S. acaulis.
Family CERCIDIPHYLLACEAE.

An Asiatic family including only the following genus with a single species, forming an attractive small tree.—Sometimes merged in the Trochodendraceae.

Cercidiphyllum.

Deciduous trees with slender twigs widened at the nodes; close-grained wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; somewhat angular continuous small pith; opposite or obliquely opposite raised half-elliptical or somewhat 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; appressed oblong sessile buds with 1 or 2 exposed scales; palmately nerved petioled rather crenate round-cordate leaves; small dioecious apetalous solitary flowers; and oblong many-seeded capsules.

Leaves glabrous. C. japonicum.
Leaves somewhat pubescent beneath. C. japonicum sinense.

Family RANUNCULACEAE. Buttercup Family.

A large family, chiefly herbaceous, of no great economic use but often becoming troublesome weeds; the paeonies, larkspurs, virgin's bowers and columbines largely planted.

Paeonia. Paeony.

Usually herbs and not evergreen, with alternate pinnately parted large leaves; large white or red polypetalous perfect flowers; and fruit of several often large follicles each with several large seeds.
Not woody: ovaries not sheathed. Herbaceous paeonies.

Clematis. Virgin's Bower.

More or less woody plants mostly climbing by their persistent leaf-stalks, with 6-sided or ribbed slender stems; soft wood with large crowded vernal ducts, few and minute summer ducts, and coarse wedge-shaped medullary rays; relatively large roundish homogeneous pale pith; opposite mostly pin-
nate stalked leaves with the leaflets not falling from a distinct scar when deciduous; axillary solitary or clustered usually perfect often very large apetalous flowers with corolla-like calyx; and large akenes with long often feathery style.

1. Leaves simple. 2.
   Leaves compound. 5.
2. Leaves entire. 3.
   Leaves toothed: not climbing. C. Fremontii.
   Flowers blue or purple. 4.
   Climbing: flowers large and open. C. lanuginosa.
5. Leaflets entire. 6.
   Leaflets toothed. 13.
6. Flowers urn-shaped, small: nearly herbaceous. 7.
   Flowers open. 10.
7. Styles hairy in fruit. 8.
   Styles not feathery. 9.
8. Flowers bluish or purple.
   Flowers bright red. C. Viorna.
   Flowers cylindrical. C. texensis.
10. Styles feathery in fruit. 11.
    Styles without hairs. C. Pitcheri.
11. Flowers small (scarcely 2 cm.), fragrant. C. paniculata.
    Flowers large (some 8 cm.). 12.
12. Flowers longer than their stalks. C. lanuginosa.
    Flowers shorter than their stalks. C. patens.
    Leaves often bipinnate, half-evergreen. C. Flammula.
    Leaflets often more than 3: flowers perfect. C. Vitalba.

ZANTHORHIZA. Yellowroot.

Small simple shrubs with rather slender soft-wooded stems; somewhat angular continuous pale pith; narrow transverse low leaf-scars with about 7 bundle-traces; no stipule
scars; solitary buds with few exposed scales; long-stalked pinnate leaves clustered at end of the season's growth; small flowers in openly branched racemes; and small-seeded follicles. Leaflets incisely serrate or parted.  

Z. apiifolia.

Family LARDIZABALACEAE.

A small family, often included in Berberidaceae, of no great use except for the effective climbers here considered.

Akebia.

Deciduous woody twining plants with rather slender green stems; roundish homogeneous pith; alternate much raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with several irregularly placed bundle-traces at point of breakage, but reduced to 3 in a single series near the stem; no stipule-scars; acute ovoid sessile divergent buds with a dozen exposed scales; long-petioled digitate leaves of 5 stalked leaflets; rather small functionally dioecious lurid polypetalous flowers racemed from the nodes; and rather large dehiscent fruit with numerous small seeds immersed in the placental pulp. 

Leaflets 5, nearly entire, notched at apex. A. quinata.

Stauntonia.

Evergreen woody glabrous twiners, bush-like if cut back, with soft wood; strong terete green twigs; rounded continuous pith; alternate nearly half-round leaf-scars with numerous scattered bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid blunt sessile buds with about 8 rather fleshy scales, the end-bud lacking; digitate long-petioled leaves; monoecious apetalous 6-merous fragrant white flowers in axillary racemes; and rather large red-marked berry-like fruit. 

Leaflets 5 or 6, petioled, entire. S. hexaphylla.

Family BERBERIDACEAE. Barberry Family.

A small family some shrubs of which are much used in landscape work. The European barberry is viewed with disfavor and its cultivation is prohibited very often because, if
infected with the cluster-cup fungus (*Aecidium*), it spreads black rust (*Puccinia*) to wheat.

**Berberis. Barberry.**

Deciduous or in other species evergreen shrubs with hard yellow wood with minute diffused ducts slightly larger in spring, and fine medullary rays; slender angular monopodial branches with roundish homogeneous pith; alternate 5-ranked ovoid buds with several scales; crescent-shaped raised leaf-scars typically with 3 bundle-traces; rather small apparently simple (unifoliolately compound) leaves often clustered on spurs or replaced by 1- to 3-pronged spines on shoots; small perfect polypetalous yellow flowers clustered in the axils or racemed; and small ellipsoid or oblong usually 1-seeded berries.

1. Fruit blue, glaucous; twigs green.  
   B. *aristata*.
2. Fruit red: twigs red or brown. 2.
3. Leaves entire: fruits usually solitary on a stalk.  
   (Asiatic barberries). 3.
4. Leaves distinctly toothed. 5.
5. Twigs downy.  
   Twigs glabrous. 4.
   Compact. (Box barberry).  
   B. *Thunbergii*.  
   B. *Thunbergii* minor.
7. Leaves green. 6.
8. Leaves purple. 7.
10. Fruit red or purplish. (European barberry).  
   B. *vulgaris*.  
   Fruit yellow.  
   B. *vulgaris* lutea.  
   Fruit white.  
   B. *vulgaris* alba.
11. Leaves of ordinary size (2 × 4 cm.). B. *vulgaris* atropurpurea.  
12. Leaves distinctly larger.  
   B. *vulgaris* macrophylla.
13. Leaves white-marked.  
   B. *vulgaris* albo-variegata.  
   B. *vulgaris* aureo-marginata.

**Mahonia.**

Evergreen shrubs with rather hard wood with minute ducts in flame-like pattern, and unequal coarse wedge-shaped
medullary rays; rounded continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised U-shaped leaf-scars with some 15 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid terminal buds with numerous rather persistent hard pointed scales; odd-pinnate leaves with veiny pungent toothed and often crisped leaflets; small perfect poly-petalous yellowish racemed flowers; and blue glaucous small one-seeded berries.—Often placed in Berberis.

1. Leaves distinctly stalked: leaflets about five. 2.
   Leaves nearly sessile: leaflets about nine. 6.

2. Rather tall. 3.
   Dwarf and spreading. M. repens.

   Leaves becoming yellow. M. Aquifolium lutescens.
   Leaves mottled with red. M. Aquifolium amabilis.
   Leaves spotted. 4.

   Variegation yellow. 5.

   Spots small and numerous. M. Aquifolium aucubifolia.

   Leaflets bright green. M. pinnata Wagneri.

Family MENISPERMACEAE. Moonseed Family.

A small family of climbing plants, of little general use.

CALYCOCARPUM. Cupseed.

Half woody twining plants with slender rather fluted green stems; rounded homogeneous pith; alternate somewhat raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; small often superposed buds; no stipule-scars; rather large long stalked palmately lobed leaves with rounded sinuses; small imperfect poly-petalous flowers in stalked axillary clusters; and berry-like drupe with a large cup-like stone.

Lobes acuminate, sinuses part-elliptical. C. Lyoni.

COCULUS. Carolina Moonseed.

Half-woody twining plants with somewhat fluted stems:
rounded homogeneous pith; alternate slightly raised small roundish leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; small hairy sometimes superposed buds; rather large long-stalked palmately nerved ovate or sometimes elongated often cordate or hastate leaves, small imperfect polypetalous flowers in axillary racemes or panicles; and berry-like drupe with ring-like transversely ridged stone.

Leaves glabrescent above: fruit red. Tender. *C. carolinus.*
Leaves pubescent: fruit blue-black. Hardy. *C. trilobus.*

**Menispermum. Moonseed.**

Half-woody twining plants with somewhat fluted green stems; rather large homogeneous pale pith; alternate round leaf-scars with a raised border and numerous bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-scars; rounded often superposed buds; rather large long-stalked palmately veined angled or very shallowly lobed leaves; small dioecious polypetalous flowers in long-stalked axillary clusters; and berry-like drupe with ring-like dorsally keeled stone.

Leaves obtusely angled or shallow-lobed. *M. canadense.*

**Family Magnoliaceae. Magnolia Family.**

A rather small family, usually shrubby but including some trees of large size such as the tulip tree which furnishes "popular" lumber, etc.: much used in landscape work.

**Liriodendron. Tulip Tree. "Poplar."**

Large rather percurrent deciduous trees with intricately fissured bark; pale soft wood with very minute diffused ducts and extremely fine medullary rays; moderate terete twigs; roundish light brown pith with firmer diaphragms; alternate somewhat raised nearly round leaf-scars with about a dozen scattered bundle-traces; very narrow stipule-scars encircling the twigs; solitary sometimes stalked flattened or 2-edged buds with 2 valvate scales; rather large simple truncate or deeply notched stalked leaves with 2 or more lateral lobes; large green and yellow perfect polypetalous terminal flowers; and a
MAGNOLIACEAE

cone-like fruit, the indehiscent 1-seeded winged carpels falling away from a persistent spike-like axis.

1. Leaves not lobed at base. L. Tulipifera integrifolium.
   Leaves with 2 or 4 basal lobes. 2.
2. Lobes 2, obtuse. L. Tulipifera obtusilobum.
   Lobes often 4, acute. 3.
3. Tree narrowly pyramidal. L. Tulipifera pyramidale.
   Tree broad-topped. 4.
Lexer yellow-margined.

MAGNOLIA.

Deciduous or evergreen shrubs or usually trees with pale or yellow rather soft wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; often stout terete twigs; pale continuous rounded pith; alternate low half-elliptical or U-shaped leaf-scars with some 10 or more bundle-traces in a single series or scattered; linear stipule-scars encircling the stem; sessile ovoid or fusiform rather large buds with a single exposed scale bearing a petiole-scar above its base; elliptical to obovate entire petioled leaves; large showy solitary open polypetalous flowers; and small leathery aggregated capsules from which the red-arillate solitary seeds finally hang on threads.

1. Evergreen: pith with firmer plates. 2.
   Deciduous: pith homogeneous. 3.
2. Leaves heavy, green or rusty beneath. M. grandiflora.
   Leaves thin, glaucous beneath. (Sweet bay). M. glauca.
3. Twigs swollen: leaves clustered at end. 4.
   Twigs not swollen: leaves spaced: buds silky. 6.
   Twigs and buds glabrous. 5.
5. Leaves not auricled. (Umbrella tree). M. tripetala.
   Leaves auricled at base. M. Fraseri.
6. Rather large trees, flowering when in leaf. 7.
   Smaller, flowering before the leaves appear. 8.
   Flowers orange-yellow. M. acuminata cordata.
8. Petals numerous. 9. Petals six to nine. 10.

9. Flowers white. Flowers rosy. 9. Flowers white or lemon-shaded. 11. Flowers carmine or purplish shaded. 10. Flowers white or lemon-shaded. 11. Flowers carmine or purplish shaded. 10. Flowers white or lemon-shaded. 11. Flowers carmine or purplish shaded. 10. Flowers white or lemon-shaded.

11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals. 11. Sepals very narrow. Sepals resembling the petals.

Family CALYCANTHACEAE. Carolina Allspice Family.

A small family of shrubs, of no great use but attractive because of their fragrant flowers.

CALYCANTHUS. Strawberry Shrub.

Deciduous shrubs with moderate aromatic often 4-lined twigs widened at the nodes; round or 6-sided homogeneous pale pith; opposite elevated crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile sometimes superposed buds, the terminal usually absent, with about 4 opposite scales; simple entire short-stalked moderate leaves; moderate lurid axillary flowers often strawberry-scented, with many distinct petals; and pear-shaped dry hypanthium enclosing large seed-like akenes. (Butneria).

1. Leaves very hairy beneath. C. floridus.
   Leaves nearly or quite glabrous. 2.

2. Leaves green beneath. C. floridus.
   Leaves whitened beneath. C. fertilis glaucus.

Family ANNONACEAE. Custard Apple Family.

A rather small family of succulent herbs, used in rockeries. In the tropics, yielding such fruits as sour-sop, cherimoya, etc. The name papaw properly belongs to the “papaya” of the tropics (Carica).

ASIMINA. “Papaw.”

Deciduous shrubs or very small trees with rather smooth
dark gray bark; greenish soft wood with a zone of moderate ducts in the spring growth and decreasingly smaller ones diffused through the remainder, and distinct medullary rays; rather slender terete twigs; rounded continuous pale pith with firmer diaphragms, becoming brownish and spongy or chambered; alternate half-round or broadly crescent-shaped leaf-scars with about 5 bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-scars with about 5 bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-naked and elongated, the lateral often superposed with the upper globose and early losing its few outer scales and becoming brown-silky; simple large short-stalked leaves; perfect lurid large mostly solitary polypetalous flowers; and large oblong fleshy fruit with several large brown seeds. Leaves oblanceolate or obovate, acuminate.  A. triloba.

Family LAURACEAE. Laurel Family.

A family of moderate size, chiefly tropical, including the classic laurel or bay tree, and furnishing cinnamon, camphor, the alligator pear, etc.: little used in out-of-door planting.

BENZOIN. Spice Bush.

Deciduous aromatic shrubs with pale wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender terete twigs with rounded homogeneous pith; alternate rather appressed superposed ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales,—the upper-most one or two early developing into small clusters of rounded flower-buds; no end bud; rather elliptical moderate entire leaves; low crescent-shaped leaf scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; small yellow polygamous apetalous flowers in nearly sessile lateral clusters; and red spicy drupes. Glabrate.  B. aestivale. Pubescent. B. melissae folium.

SASSAFRAS.

Deciduous finally large aromatic trees with rather soft brown ring-porous wood with the small autumnal ducts in more or less evident tangential series; rather slender green
rounded twigs; continuous roundish pith; alternate low crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; rounded few-scaled buds often developing the first season; petaled entire or varyingly lobed moderate mucilaginous leaves; small yellowish dioecious apetalous flowers clustered in the axils; and blue drupes in red cup-like bases.

Leaves and young twigs pubescent.  
S. variifolium.  
Soon glabrate: twigs often glaucous.  S. variifolium albidum.

CINNAMOMUM.

Small aromatic evergreen trees with subterete twigs; white homogeneous pith; opposite (or alternate and 4-ranked) naked or scaly buds, ovate entire petioled leaves; somewhat raised half-round leaf-scars with a C-shaped bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small perfect flowers; and small fleshy fruits.  
Leaves alternate. (Camphor). C. Camphora.  
Leaves opposite. (Cinnamon). C. zeylanicum.

Family CRASSULACEAE. Stonecrop Family.  
A rather small family of succulent herbs, used in rockeries.

SEDUM. Stonecrop.

Perennial herbs with simple fleshy leaves alternate or crowded in whorls; no stipules; small usually perfect poly-petalous flowers; and several small follicles from each flower.
1. Leaves scarcely broader than thick. 2.
   Leaves distinctly flattened. 3.
   Leaves elongated, spaced. S. pulchellum.
3. Leaves at least partly in whorls of three. 4.
   Leaves not whorled. 5.
4. Leaves entire, some in rosettes. S. ternatum.
   Leaves crenate, not in rosettes. S. Sieboldii.

Family SAXIFRAGACEAE. Saxifrage Family.

A moderate-sized family including many perennial herbs
used in gardening; the source of gooseberries and garden “currants” (real currants being the small seedless Corinthian grapes often used in pastry); and comprising several of the most showy shrubs employed in landscape work.

PHILADELPHUS. “Syringa.” Mock Orange.

Deciduous shrubs with often exfoliating brown bark; white firm wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; moderate or slender more or less 6-sided twigs; rounded or 6-sided continuous pith; opposite (exceptionally in whorls of 3) raised membranous leaf-scars usually concealing the buds, with 3 prominent bundle-traces; ovoid sessile buds with few evident scales; lanceolate or ovate petioled mostly remotely denticulate or toothed simple leaves; rather large perfect polypetalous white or creamy stalked flowers, a few from each upper axil or subpanicled; and few-seeded small turbinate inferior capsules long surmounted by the calyx segments.

1. Leaves small (scarcely 4 cm. long). 2. Leaves mostly large (over 5 cm. long). 3.

2. Leaves pubescent. P. hirsutus.
   Leaves glabrate. × P. Lemoinei.


4. Flowers very fragrant. 5.
   Flowers not, or little, fragrant, white. 9.

   Flowers white. (× P. Lemoinei). 8.

   Leaves yellow. P. coronarius aureus.
   Leaves pale-margined. P. coronarius argenteo-marginatus.

   Flowers double. P. coronarius flore plena.

   Flowers double. × P. Lemoinei flore plena.

9. Flowers 1-5 on a shoot. 10.
   Flowers 5-9 on a shoot. × P. Zeyheri.
   Flowers (50 mm.) and leaves large. P. inodorus grandiflorus.
   Bark gray; calyx pubescent. 12.
   Flowers double. P. pubescens flore plena.

**Deutzia.**

Deciduous shrubs, sometimes small, with monopodial branches with roundish pale spongy or excavated pith; opposite or sometimes whorled moderately small buds with several exposed scales; low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; ovate or lanceolate serrate simple leaves; rather small but showy white or rosy-tinted perfect polypetalous flowers in small panicles; and several-celled small capsules with minute seeds.

1. Leaves glabrate beneath: sepals persistent. 2.
   Leaves rough-stellate on both faces: pith brown, excavated. 8.
2. Flowers in racemes, white. 3.
   Flowers panicled. 4.
3. Leaves green.
   Leaves yellow. D. gracilis.
   Leaves white-dotted. D. gracilis aurea.
   D. gracilis albo-marmorata.
4. Leaves scarcely 5 cm. long: buds triangular-oblong. 5.
   Leaves one-half larger: buds ovoid. × D. Lemoinei.
   Flowers more or less rosy. 6.
   Flowers pinkish. 7.
   White within. D. rosea eximia.
8. Leaves green. 9.
   Leaves white-bloched or dotted. 12.
   Flowers rosy without. 11.
   Flowers double. D. scabra candidissima.
11. Flowers single.  
   Flowers double.
12. Leaves blotched.  
   Leaves white-dotted.

**DECUMARIA.**

Deciduous woody plants climbing by aerial roots, with moderately slender more or less angled or compressed twigs; angular spongy pith; opposite somewhat raised U-shaped leaf scars at first half-round by a deciduous membrane, with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; conical hairy superposed buds with indistinct scales; moderately large ovate petioled leaves; small perfect polypetalous white flowers in terminal corymbs; and small top-shaped ribbed capsules.  
Leaves glabrous, sometimes serrate above.  

**SCHIZOPHRAGMA.**

Deciduous shrubs climbing by aerial roots, with moderately slender terete twigs; round continuous pith; opposite low broadly crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; rather large petioled leaves; small white perfect polypetalous flowers in broad terminal clusters surrounded by neutral flowers with a single large sepal; and small inferior many-seeded capsules.  
Leaves round-ovate, toothed.  

**HYDRANGEA.**

Deciduous shrubs usually sparingly or coarsely branched, exceptionally climbing by aerial roots, often with shredding bark, with nearly terete twigs; relatively large round homogeneous pale pith; low crescent-shaped to half-round or triangular leaf-scars, opposite or in whorls of three, with 3 or in some cases 5 or 7 bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-scars; oblong solitary subsessile buds usually with several pairs of scales; rather large simple toothed or lobed stalked leaves; small perfect polypetalous flowers in compound terminal clusters often surrounded by showy sterile ones; and small inferior capsules.
1. Climbing by roots. (Climbing hydrangea), H. petiolaris.  
Not climbing. 2.
2. Leaves lobed. (Oak-leaved hydrangea), H. quercifolia.  
Leaves not lobed. 3.
Flower-clusters broad. (Native). 6.
4. With many fertile small flowers. 5.  
Most flowers large and sterile. H. paniculata grandiflora.  
Flowering in late summer. H. paniculata.  
Flowering in early summer. H. paniculata praecox.  
6. Leaves glabrous beneath. 7.  
Leaves pale-pubescent beneath. 8.  
7. With many fertile flowers. 
Most flowers sterile. H. arborescens.  
8. Leaves thin, grayish beneath. 
Leaves firm, white beneath. H. arborescens sterilis.  
H. cinerea. H. radiata.

**FENDLERA.**

Deciduous shrubs with slender often short fluted twigs; somewhat angled pale homogeneous pith; opposite raised cre-nately U-shaped leaf-scars, connected by transverse lines, with 3 bundle traces; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid buds with sev-eral indistinct scales; small sessile entire leaves; moderately small perfect polypetalous white flowers terminating the branchlets; and half-inferior pointed ovoid many-seeded caps-ules dehiscing part-way from the top.  
Leaves ovate to oblong, rough, often 3-nerved. F. rupicola.

**JAMESIA.**

Deciduous shrubs with flaking bark; rather slender roundish twigs; rather large rounded continuous brownish pith; opposite low narrow U-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; simple rather small leaves with their dilated petioles meeting around the stem; perfect polypetalous moderately small white flowers in small terminal clusters; and ovoid beaked small-seeded inferior capsules.  
Leaves ovate, serrate, woolly beneath. J. americana.
HAMAMELIDACEAE


Deciduous often prickly shrubs with soft brownish wood
with minute ducts in more or less evident tangential rows
and rather heavy medullary rays; terete or somewhat angled
moderate twigs; roundish continuous colored pith; alternate
transverse or openly U-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with
3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovate or round somewhat
lobed and toothed moderate or small leaves; small perfect
polypetalous flowers, with cup- or salver-shaped calyx, clustered
or racemmed from the axils; and small inferior several-seeded
berries. Because they harbor the Cronartium stage of the
blister-rust (Peridermium) of pine, most species of Ribes are
viewed with disfavor, and their importation is prohibited by
many States.

1. Leaves with prominent sessile resin-glands.  R. americanum.
   Leaves without resin-glands.  2.

2. Leaves truncate or cuneate at base: calyx-tube long
   and slender.  (Golden currants).  3.
   Leaves not cuneate: calyx-tube shorter.  4.

3. Calyx-tube twice as long as sepals.  R. odoratum.
   Calyx-tube little longer than sepals.  R. aureum.

4. Prickly at least at the nodes: leaves pubescent.  5.
   Stems not prickly: leaves glabrescent.  7.

5. Petioles pubescent and also with gland-tipped hairs:
   fruit usually prickly.  R. Cynosbati.
   Petioles gray-pubescent, scarcely glandular.  6.

   Fruit neither bristly nor prickly.  R. oxyacanthoides.


Family HAMAMELIDACEAE. Witch Hazel Family.
A small family including such trees as Liquidambar, which
yields the valuable sweet-gum lumber; chiefly shrubs.

Corylopsis.
Deciduous shrubs with slender or moderate rounded zig-
zag twigs; roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 separated or transversely aggregated bundle-traces; elongated stipule-scars; large scaly buds; rather large ovate stalked bristly-toothed subpalmately nerved leaves; racemed perfect polypetalous yellow flowers appearing before the leaves; and partly inferior dry fruit.

Flowers 2 or 3 in a raceme. C. pauciflora.

Flowers about 8 in a raceme. C. spicata.

HAMAMELIS. Witch Hazel.

Deciduous shrubs with rather slender rounded somewhat zig-zag twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked somewhat raised crescent-shaped or half round leaf-scars with 1 aggregate bundle-trace; triangular stipule-scars; frequently superposed buds, naked or the lateral stalked or quickly developing into small clusters of globose flower-buds; rather large roundish stalked crenate subpalmately nerved leaves; small lateral clusters of perfect flowers with long fringe-like distinct yellow petals; and ovoid small hard fruits, 2-lobed with notched valves, above the adherent calyx-rim.

1. Leaves tomentose beneath. H. mollis.
   Leaves not tomentose. 2.

2. Flowering in autumn, with ripe fruits. H. virginiana.
   Flowering in winter or spring. 3.

3. Calyx attached to the lower half of fruit. H. vernalis.
   Calyx attached to the lower third of fruit. H. japonica.

FOTHERGILLA. Dwarf Alder.

Deciduous shrubs with rather slender rounded somewhat zig-zag twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked little-raised half-round leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; triangular stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with a pair of stipular scales; rather large roundish stalked leaves subpalmately nerved, and toothed above the middle; small perfect pale flowers in terminal spikes; and globose small hard fruits,
4-lobed above the adherent calyx-rim.

1. Leaves somewhat glaucous beneath, glabrate. F. major.
   Leaves merely paler green beneath. 2.

2. Leaves large (50 mm.), glabrate. F. monticola.
   Leaves rather small (scarcely 25 mm.). 3.

   Leaves downy above, ovate-cordate. F. parvifolia

**LIQUIDAMBAR. Sweet Gum.**

Deciduous rather large resinous trees with rather hard light brown wood with very numerous minute diffused ducts and crowded fine medullary rays; rather stout rounded often corky ridged twigs; angled homogeneous pale pith; alternate half-round low leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; obscure stipule-scars; ovoid solitary glossy buds with half-a-dozen exposed scales, frequently becoming stalked or developing the first season; rather large simple palmately nerved and lobed long-stalked leaves frequently clustered on spurs; inconspicuous monoecious apetalous flowers, the staminate in racemed head-like clusters, and the pistillate in a long-stalked head becoming a bur-like aggregate of inferior dry beaked capsules.

Leaves with hairy tufts beneath. L. Styraciflua.
Leaves without hairy tufts. L. orientalis.

**Family PLATANACEAE. Sycamore Family.**

A small family comprising a single genus of rather few species, the common button-ball furnishing the characteristic wood used for very cheap cigar-boxes: much planted as street trees,—the oriental plane frequently pollarded into an umbrella form in Europe.

**PLATANUS. Sycamore. Buttonball.**

Deciduous trees with exfoliating bark while young; light brown rather firm wood with minute diffused ducts and close and rather thick medullary rays; moderate usually elongated roundish twigs; roundish continuous browning pith; somewhat raised 2-ranked nearly annular crenulate leaf-scars en-
circling the ovoid sessile 1-scaled buds and with about 7 bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars encircling the node; no terminal bud; broadly ovate mostly palmately 3- or 5-lobed and coarsely and acutely toothed petioled leaves; and small monoecious flowers and very small dry plumed fruits in large globose long-stalked aggregates.

1. Fruit aggregates solitary: stipules large-toothed. 2.
   Fruit aggregates usually 2. P. acerifolia.
   Fruit aggregates usually 3 or 4: stipules subentire. 5.

2. Tree ovoid. 3.
   Tree oblong. P. occidentalis pyramidalis.

   Leaves variegated. 4.

   Leaves yellow-blotched. P. occidentalis aureo-variegata.

   Leaves deeply lobed. P. orientalis digitata.

Family ROSACEAE. Rose Family.

A large and very heterogeneous family yielding the most important fruits of temperate regions, e.g. strawberries, raspberries, blackberries, apples, pears, peaches, plums, apricots, cherries: including many shrubs indispensable in landscape work.

PHYSOCARPUS. Ninebark.

Deciduous shrubs with exfoliating bark; moderately slender twigs decurrently angled or grooved below the nodes; roundish continuous pith; alternate raised often 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; decurrent stipule-scars; ovoid sessile rather spreading buds with about 5 exposed scales: ovate more or less 3-lobed irregularly crenately toothed petioled leaves; rather small perfect slender-stalked polypetalous white flowers in compact round clusters at end of the branches; and dry inflated follicles, mostly 3 to a flower. (Opulaster).

1. High-growing. 2.
   Dwarf, resembling Ribes. P. opulifolius nanus.
2. Fruit glabrous. 3. Fruit pubescent. 4.
3. Leaves green. Leaves yellow.
4. Fruits much longer than the sepals. Fruits little longer than the sepals.

**ROSACEAE**

**STEPHANANDRA.**

Deciduous low shrubs with slender terete twigs; round continuous pith; alternate small low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single compound bundle-trace; transverse stipule-scars; sessile ovoid often superposed buds with several exposed scales; ovate petioled lobed or toothed leaves; small perfect polypetalous white flowers in terminal panicles; and small 1- or 2-seeded capsules, dehiscent below.

Leaves rather small (about 3 cm.), deeply lobed. *S. incisa.*

Leaves larger (often 7 cm.). *S. Tanakae.*

**SPIRAEA.**

Deciduous shrubs of small size or with slender wand-like usually somewhat 5-angled branches, with roundish pale continuous pith; 5-ranked often pointed divergent buds with several scales; small crescent-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; mostly lanceolate serrate occasionally linear and entire or broad and sometimes lobed small leaves often pale beneath; small white or rosy perfect polypetalous flowers in axillary clusters or forming elongated panicles or compound corymbs; and a number of small usually glabrous follicles in each persistent calyx.

1. Leaves linear, (scarcely 5 mm. wide). Leaves lanceolate or oblanceolate. 2.

Leaves ovate or rounded. 9.

2. Leaves small (scarcely 10 × 30 mm.), 1-nerved. × *S. arguta.*

Leaves distinctly larger, veiny. 3.

3. Leaves rhombic-lanceolate. × *S. cantoniensis.*

Leaves not rhombic. 4.
4. Flowers in flat corymbs, often pink.  × S. Bumalda.
   Flowers in elongated panicles.  5.
5. Tomentose below: flowers pink.  6.
   Stems and foliage glabrous: flowers nearly white.  8.
6. Fruit glabrous.  7.
   Fruit pubescent. (Steeple bush).  S. tomentosa.
7. Leaves acute at both ends.  × S. Billardieri.
   Leaves blunt at both ends.  S. Douglasii.
   Twigs reddish-brown: inflorescence glabrate.  S. latifolia.
   Glabrate.  11.
   Flowers double.  S. prunifolia plena.
11. Leaves serrate.  12.
   Leaves often lobed.  13.
12. Leaves ovate.  × S. multiflora.
   Leaves obovate.  S. chamaedryfolia.
13. Leaves very obtuse.
   Leaves often rather acute.  × S. Vanhouttei.

**Nevisia. Snow Wreath.**

Deciduous small shrubs with slender twigs 3-lined below the nodes; round homogeneous pith; alternate raised small half-round leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid buds with about 8 exposed scales; rather small petaled leaves; slender-stalked dioecious apetalous flowers with elongated white stamens, at ends of the branches; and several somewhat fleshy pubescent follicles to each persistent calyx.

Leaves ovate, doubly serrate.  N. alabamensis.

**Sorbaria.**

Deciduous small shrubs with slender terete twigs; relatively large continuous roundish brownish pith; alternate little raised broadly triangular leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; ovoid buds somewhat contracted at base, with several scales; odd pinnate leaves with serrate leaflets; perfect
56

**Rosaceae**

moderately small polypetalous white flowers in ample panicles, and small oblong capsules dehiscent at top. (*Spiraea*).

Leaves with rather large leaflets. **S. sorbifolia.**

**Chamaebatia.**

Deciduous small glandular-pubescent shrubs resembling *Sorbaria* but with decompound fern-like foliage.

Leaves bipinnate, with minute leaflets. **C. Millefolium.**

**Pyrus. Pear. Apple.**

Deciduous trees or shrubs with hard mostly reddish-brown wood with minute scattered ducts and fine medullary rays; moderately slender terete twigs sometimes dwarfed or pungent; roundish continuous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised narrowly crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; scarcely evident if any stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with several often gland-tipped scales; ovate to lanceolate entire or serrate or lobed petioled leaves; rather large white or pink perfect polypetalous epigynous flowers clustered on the spurs; and few-seeded apple- or pear-like fruit with papery core. The apples are often segregated under the genus *Malus.*

1. Leaves glabrate. 2.

Leaves markedly hairy or woolly beneath. 5.

2. Leaves entire or finely serrate, ovate. (Pear). **P. communis.**

Leaves toothed or rarely lobed. 3.

3. Leaves long-pointed.

Leaves at most acute. 4.

4. Leaves ovate or oblong to lanceolate. **P. angustifolia.**

Leaves broadly ovate. **P. spectabilis.**

5. Leaves toothed but scarcely lobed. 6.

Leaves often distinctly lobed. 12.

6. Usually seen as shrubs. 7.

Trees. 8.

7. Calyx absent from the ripe fruit. **P. pulcherrima.**

Calyx persistent on the fruit. **P. prunifolia Rinki.**

8. Fruit very small (scarcely 20 mm.). 9.

Fruit distinctly larger. 10.
9. Calyx often persistent on the fruit.  P. micromalus.
Calyx absent from fruit. (Siberian crab).  P. baccata.
Calyx persistent on the fruit.  11.
Leaves slightly crenately lobed.  × P. Soulardi.
Calyx absent from the fruit. Asiatic.  P. Sieboldii.
Leaves not hastate: twigs more woolly.  14.
Flowers double. (Bechtel crab).  P. ioensis plena.

ARONIA. Chokeberry.

Deciduous shrubs with rather slender subterete branches
with roundish homogeneous pith; alternate appressed solitary
ovoid or oblong buds with about 3 exposed scales; rather
lanceolate moderate serrate leaves with slender black glands
on the midrib above; small low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with
3 bundle-traces; rather small cymose perfect polypetalous epi-
gynous flowers; and small red or black berry-like pomes.
1. Leaves glabrate: fruit black.  A. melanocarpa.
Leaves pubescent beneath.  2.
Fruit red.  A. arbutifolia.

SORBUS. Mountain Ash. Rowan Tree.

Deciduous small trees with rather soft pale or brown wood
with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; moderate
or rather stout terete twigs; somewhat angled rather large
pith; alternate narrowly crescent-shaped or transverse some-
what raised leaf-scars with about 5 bundle-traces; no stipule-
scars; large appressed sessile buds with several scales; alter-
nate odd-pinnate or simple petioled leaves with serrate blade
or leaflets; perfect small polypetalous epigynous white flowers
in compound terminal corymbs; and small red or orange berry-
like pomes.
1. Many leaves compound. 2. Leaves all simple.  
S. Aria.
2. Leaves pinnate throughout. 3. Upper part of leaves not pinnate.  
× S. hybrida.
S. Aucuparia.  

**CHAENOMELES. Japanese Quince.**

Deciduous firm-leaved shrubs, with typically axillary spines; with roundish rather slender twigs; irregular rounded homogeneous pale pith; alternate raised crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 3 sometimes compound bundle-traces; small stipule-scars; ovoid small solitary sessile buds with about 2 exposed scales; crenulate to serrate moderate-sized short-stalked leaves; rather large solitary deep red to pure white perfect epigynous polypetalous flowers; and large fragrant many-seeded orange pomes.—Often placed under *Cydonia.*

1. Stipules large and leaf-like. 2. Stipules small.  
C. sinensis.
2. Leaves pubescent when young.  
C. cathayensis.  
Leaves glabrous. 3. Twigs glabrate: leaves sharply serrate.  
C. japonica.  
Twigs hairy when young: leaves crenate.  C. Maulei.

**CYDONIA. Quince.**

Deciduous shrubs or very small trees with light brown firm wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rounded twigs; small roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate raised crescent-shaped 3-lobed small leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; simple entire stalked moderately large leaves; rather large perfect epigynous polypetalous whitish flowers solitary at ends of the branches; and large firm aromatic few-seeded pomes.

1. Leaves not variegated. 2. Leaves mottled.  
C. oblonga marmorata.  
2. Round-topped. (Common quince).  
C. oblonga.  
Conical.  C. oblonga pyramidalis.
PHOTINIA.

Deciduous shrubs with hard wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rather slender roundish twigs; crenate continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised transverse or crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid pointed buds with several exposed scales; rather small finely serrate short-petioled lance-oblong leaves; small perfect polypetalous epigynous white flowers in corymb-like clusters terminating the spurs; and 1- to 2-seeded somewhat elongated small red pomes bearing the sepals somewhat below the top, the fruit-stalks with very large lenticels.

Leaves pubescent beneath. 

P. villosa.

Leaves glabrescent. 

P. villosa laevis.

COTONEASTER.

Mostly deciduous shrubs with hard light brown wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender rounded twigs; angular homogeneous small pale pith; alternate somewhat raised small transverse leaf-scars with 1 or 3 bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars or persistent stipules; solitary oblong sessile buds with about 4 exposed scales; simple entire stalked leaves; small perfect epigynous flowers in terminal corymb-like clusters, and small berry-like pomes with incurved sepals.

1. Leaves very small (1 cm.): evergreen: prostrate. 2.

Leaves distinctly larger. 3.

2. Green and glabrate. 

White-pubescent beneath. 4.

C. Dammeri.

C. microphylla.

3. Leaves 1.5-3 cm. long: fruit red or orange. 4.

Leaves 3-4 cm. long, usually tomentose beneath. 9.

C. foveolata.

C. bullata.

4. Leaves 4-7 cm. long: fruit black. 

Leaves 6-10 cm. long: fruit red. 

C. Simonsii.

5. Leaves half-evergreen. 

Leaves promptly deciduous. 5.

C. Franchetii.

6. Fruit oblong, 10 mm. long. 

Fruit subglobose. 7.

C. divaricata.
7. Leaves very tomentose beneath. 8.
   Leaves more sparsely hairy. C. hupehensis.
8. Leaves rather blunt at both ends. C. Zabelii.
   Leaves rather acute at both ends. C. Dielsiana.
9. Fruit red. 10.
   Fruit black. 11.
10. Leaf tomentum rather dense. C. tomentosa.
    Leaf tomentum rather sparse. C. integerrima.
11. Fruit not glaucous. C. acutifolia.
    Fruit very glaucous. C. melanocarpa.

**AMELANCHIER.** Shadbush.

Shrubs or trees, usually rather small, with smooth bark; reddish brown hard wood with minute ducts, more crowded in spring, and fine medullary rays; slender nearly terete twigs; somewhat 5-sided pale continuous pith; alternate sometimes 2-ranked low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; appressed elongated acute buds with about 5 exposed scales; moderate serrate pelted leaves; moderate perfect polypetalous epigynous white flowers; and small berry-like purple pomes.

1. Leaves always glabrous, closely serrate. A. laevis.
   Leaves for a time woolly beneath. 2.
2. Leaves closely serrate (teeth 10 to 1 cm.). A. canadensis.
   Leaves more distantly toothed (teeth 5 to 1 cm.). 3.
   Leaves very obtuse, quickly glabrous. A. alnifolia.

**CRATAEGUS.** Haw. Red Haw.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees usually with axillary spines; hard usually brownish wood with very minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rounded twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate not raised crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; round-ovoid solitary sessile buds with several fleshy often red scales; simple usually toothed or lobed stalked leaves frequently clustered on spurs; moderate perfect epigynous white or rosy flowers
usually in terminal corymbs; and small apple-like fruits with bony core.—A hopelessly complex genus: the following common.

1. Leaves spatulate or cuneate-ovate rarely large or lobed. 2. Leaves elliptical or obovate. 4. Leaves round or ovate. 6.
2. Leaves glabrous, glossy above: spines long. C. Crus-galli. Leaves pubescent beneath. 3.
3. Leaves dull, with strong veins. C. punctata. Leaves glossy above, fruit often downy. C. tomentosa.
6. Leaves deeply lobed. 7. Leaves at most shallow-lobed. 21.
7. Veins running from midrib both to sinuses and lobes. 8. Veins running from midrib to lobes only. C. Phaenopyrum.
8. Style one. 9. Styles two or three. 19.
17. Flowers white at center. C. monogyna rosea.
   Flowers colored throughout. C. monogyna punicea.
18. Flowers white. 19.
   Flowers rosy or red. 20.
   Fruit yellow. C. Oxyacantha aurea.
20. Flowers single, white at center. C. Oxyacantha bicolor.
   Flowers double, red throughout. C. Oxyacantha Paulii.
   Leaves distinctly longer than broad. 22.
22. Leaves large, softly hairy beneath. 23.
   Leaves glabrate. C. pruinosa.
   Spineless. C. mollis inermis.

Pyracantha. Firethorn.

Evergreen shrubs with hard brownish wood with numerous minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender somewhat fluted twigs often forming spurs or transformed into spines; small continuous pith; alternate slightly-raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; scarcely evident stipule-scars; sessile ovoid pointed appressed buds with several exposed scales; rather small lanceolate slender-petioled leaves; small perfect corymbed polypetalous epigynous white flowers; and small typically red pomes with 2-seeded bony core-cavities. —Often placed in Crataegus.
Leaves acute at both ends, low-crenate. P. coccinea.

Rhodotypos.

Deciduous shrubs with slender terete twigs; relatively large round continuous white pith; opposite somewhat raised triangular or 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; minute stipule-scars or stipule remnants; ovoid sessile buds with some 3 pairs of exposed scales; large thin wrinkled petioled leaves; few relatively large perfect polypetalous perigynous white flowers ending the branches; and fruit of about 5 black drupes in each enlarged calyx. The buds are often collaterally multiplied. Leaves ovate, acuminate, doubly serrate. R. kerrioides.
KERRIA. "Corchorus."

Rather small deciduous shrubs with slender angled green twigs freely branching the first season; rounded homogeneous pale pith; alternate 2-ranked somewhat raised triangular or transverse leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; small stipule-scars; solitary sessile ovoid appressed buds with four or five rather loose ciliate scales; simple, doubly toothed moderately large short-stalked leaves; perfect rather large perigynous yellow flowers ending the branches; and several small akenes in each persistent calyx.

1. Unvariegated.  2.
   Variegated.  3.

2. Flowers single.  K. japonica.
   Flowers double.  K. japonica flore-pleno.

3. Twigs striped with yellow.  K. japonica vittato-ramosa.
   Twigs green.  4.

   Leaves edged with white.  K. japonica argenteo-variegata.

EXOCHORDA. Pearl Bush.

Deciduous shrubs with exfoliating bark; brownish wood with minute diffused ducts, somewhat more crowded in spring, and fine medullary rays; moderately slender terete twigs; round homogeneous pale pith; alternate slightly raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; oblong ovoid sessile solitary erect buds, with about 8 exposed scales; moderate simple entire or few-toothed rather short-stalked nearly elliptical leaves, whitened beneath; rather large perfect polypetalous perigynous green-centered white flowers clustered at ends of the branches; and small star-shaped bony fruits.

Fruit depressed, 7-8 mm. long.  E. grandiflora.
Fruit obovoid, 12 mm. long.  E. Alberti.

SIBBALDIA.

Small matted perennials, woody only at base, with palmate trifoliolate long-petioled basal leaves; small perfect polypeta-
lous yellow flowers in stalked corymbose clusters; and several akenes in each persistent calyx.
Leaflets cuneate, crenately toothed at end.  S. procumbens.

**Potentilla.** Cinquefoil.

Usually perennial herbs; a few deciduous shrubs with brownish wood with minute diffused ducts, somewhat more sparse in summer, and fine medullary rays; somewhat angular brown continuous pith; alternate minute round raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace, flanked by persistent stipules; small ovoid buds; compound leaves with several rather small leaflets; perfect open usually yellow polypetalous perigynous flowers with bractlets on the calyx; and numerous small akenes.
Leaves pinnate: leaflets linear, entire.  P. fruticosa.
Leaves palmate: leaflets 3, notched at end.  P. tridentata.

**Dryas.**

Small matted trailing woody evergreens with rather small alternate slender-stalked simple leaves, white-woolly beneath; rather large perfect open polypetalous perigynous flowers solitary at ends of long erect stalks; and large clusters of long feathery-tailed akenes.
   Leaves crenately serrate.  2.

**Rubus.** Bramble.

Tardily deciduous mostly prickly shrubs with moderately slender more or less angular twigs; continuous pith of corresponding shape; alternate raised torn petiole-bases rather than distinct leaf-scars; no stipule-scars; ovoid sometimes superposed buds with several exposed scales; simple or mostly compound often toothed petiolated leaves; conspicuous perfect usually clustered polypetalous perigynous flowers; and small drupe-like fruits in a cluster which breaks away from each persistent calyx with the end of the receptacle (blackberries), or separ-
ates from this, thimble-like (raspberries).
2. Flowers white. 3.
   Flowers magenta. R. odoratus.
   Flowers usually several in a cluster. R. parviflorus.
4. Leaflets 5-15, distinctly pinnate. (Flowering brambles). 5. Leaflets 3-5, mostly nearly or quite palmate. 6.
5. Flowers single. R. rosaefolius.
   Flowers double. R. rosaefolius coronarius.
6. Leaves white beneath: fruit thimble-like. (Raspberries). 7. Leaves not usually white: fruit solid. 11.
7. Stems with glandular hairs. (Wine b.). R. phoenicolasius.
   Stems not red-hairy. 8.
8. Stems with bristles and also somewhat prickly. 9.
   Stems prickly but scarcely bristly. 10.
   Fruit amber. R. strigosus albus.
    Fruit amber. R. occidentalis pallidus.
11. Erect or ascending. (Blackberries). 12.
    With many trailing stems. (Dewberries). 16.
12. Leaflets not laciniate. 13.
    Leaflets deeply cut. R. laciniatus.
    Leaflets broad, somewhat hairy: prickles many. 14.
    Flowers fewer: pedicels long-villous, glandless or with pale glands. R. argutus.
15. Fruit black. R. allegheniensis.
    Fruit amber. R. allegheniensis albinus.
    Flowers large (30 mm.). R. procumbens roribaccus.
Rosaceae

Rosa. Rose.

Mostly deciduous and prickly shrubs, sometimes trailing or scrambling to a considerable height, with rather soft wood with small diffused ducts, the first in the spring somewhat larger, and relatively coarse medullary rays; moderately stout usually large and green terete twigs; rounded continuous pith; alternate low openly U-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars: ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; odd-pinnate leaves with dilated stipule-bearing petioles; large perfect usually rosy or white polypetalous perigynous flowers, mostly clustered at ends of the branches; and fleshy ovoid fruiting receptacle (hypanthium) enclosing a number of large hairy akenes. Too large and complex a genus for satisfactory brief analysis: only a very few of the most striking types are noted.

1. Evergreen. 2. Deciduous. 3.
   Flowers not "mossy". (Cabbage roses). R. centifolia.
    Flowers single. 11.
11. Leaves very rugose. R. rugosa.
    Leaves not rugose. 12.
    Flowers pink: stem and foliage pinkish. R. rubrifolia.

Prunus. Plum. Cherry. etc.

Deciduous or exceptionally evergreen trees or shrubs with hard usually reddish wood with scattered ducts, the first of the year sometimes slightly larger and forming a ring of a single series, and fine medullary rays; rather slender terete twigs sometimes transformed into or ending in spines; rounded continuous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped or half-round leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; minute often indistinct stipule-scars; triangular or ovoid sessile buds, the terminal wanting in some groups, with several often denticulate exposed scales; chiefly lanceolate serrate petioled leaves; moderately small white perfect polypetalous perigynous flowers in axillary tufts or racemes; and various-sized 1-seeded drupes.
1. With scar left by terminal bud, in autumn. 2.
    With terminal bud present. 10.
2. Buds round-ovoid, scarcely longer than thick. 3.
3. Leaves round-ovate, firm, glabrous: buds dark, with
    Buds glabrous. 5.
    Bud-scales brown, not ciliate. 6.
    Buds often acute: petiole without glands. 7.
    Flowers double.  P. cerasifera Plantieriensis:
9. Buds red-brown, short (3-4 mm.).  P. americana.
    Buds blackish or gray, long (4-5 mm.).  P. nigra.
10. Buds before branching round-ovoid. 11.
    Buds distinctly elongated. 21.
    Fruit glabrous or with a stalk. 17.
    Flowers double.  P. Persica plena.
14. Tree, with green or red twigs.  P. communis.
    Shrubs. 15.
    Bud-scales not ciliate: leaves narrow. 16.
    Flowers double.  P. japonica plena.
    Fruit with stalk: stone smooth. (Cherries). 18.
18. Leaves whitish, revolute: twigs often red. 19.
    Leaves green, not revolute. 20.
    Leaves spreading.  P. Besseyi.
20. Leaves nearly as broad as long, glabrous.  P. Mahaleb.
    Leaves equally broad: villous.  P. tomentosa.
    Leaves distinctly elongated.  P. pennsylvanica.
    Flowers and fruit in racemes. (Bird-cherries). 24.
    Tree deliquescent: leaves spreading.  P. Cerasus.
23. Young leaves hairy. (Sweet cherry).  P. avium.
    Young leaves glabrate.  P. serrulata.
Leaves with spreading teeth, relatively short.  25.  
Buds straw-colored: flowers small (10 mm.).  P. virginiana.  

Family LEGUMINOSAE. Pea Family.  
A very large and heterogeneous widespread family comprising some of the most valuable plants of farm and garden, the sweet pea of florists, and many of the most useful plant materials of landscape gardeners, and producing some of the most costly tropical cabinet woods. Through their power of fixing atmospheric nitrogen, even weeds of this family enrich poor soil.  

GYMNOCLADUS. Kentucky Coffee Tree.  
Deciduous large rough-barked trees with hard pinkish wood with rather large crowded ducts in spring, those of autumn reduced in size and number and in a wavy transverse pattern, and fine medullary rays; stout round twigs with large chocolate-colored continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised large bluntly heart-shaped leaf-scars with about 5 bundle-traces; small if any stipule scars; round indistinctly scaly superposed buds sunken in ciliate craters, the end-bud absent; large, abruptly pinnate or bipinnate leaves with entire leaflets; often imperfect pale polypetalous regular flowers with tubular calyx, in terminal panicles; and large thick-walled legumes with large brown seeds.  
Base of leaves once pinnate: leaflets bristle-pointed  G. dioica.  

GLEDITSIA. Honey Locust.  
Often large deciduous deliquescent trees mostly with branched spines above axils; yellowish or finally reddish hard wood with moderately large ducts crowded in the vernal wood and passing into smaller ones in more or less evident wavy transverse parenchyma-patterns later in the season, and moderate medullary rays replaced at intervals by heavier ones; moderately stout rounded rather zig-zag twigs somewhat swol-
len at the nodes; angular brown homogeneous pith; alternate low more or less heart-shaped or finally U-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; small rounded sessile superposed more or less concealed buds with several scales, the end-bud lacking; large pinnate or bipinnate leaves with rather crenulate smallish leaflets; inconspicuous polypetalous flowers in lateral clusters; and often very large sometimes twisted thin legumes.


Shrub.  G. sinensis nana.

Leaves with pubescent vein-axils: pods many-seeded.  4.

4. Leaflets obtuse or notched, scarcely 20.  G. japonica.  
Leaflets rather acute, over twenty.  5.

5. Trees.  6.  
7. Armed.  7.

Weeping.  G. triacanthos Bujotii.

8. Tree.  G. triacanthos inermis.  
Shrub.  G. triacanthos elegantissima.

Cercis. Redbud.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with smoky or brownish wood with small ducts in wavy patterns or those of the spring somewhat larger and more crowded, and fine but distinct medullary rays; moderately slender zig-zag roundish twigs; roundish or angled homogeneous pale or pinkish pith; alternate 2-ranked raised half-round or 3-angled small leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces or a single crescent-shaped aggregate; stipule vestiges above the leaf-scar; ovoid superposed lateral buds, the uppermost often somewhat stalked, with several exposed scales and the terminal bud lacking; rather large and heart-shaped slender-stalked palmately nerved entire leaves; small pink or
white papilionaceous flowers in axillary umbels; and thin several-seeded legumes.

1. Leaves more or less pointed. 2.

   Leaves rounded or notched at apex. 5.

2. Leaves with a distinct translucent margin. C. chinensis.

   Leaves with obscure translucent border. 3.

3. Flowers reddish. 4.

   Flowers white. C. canadensis alba.


   Flowers double. C. canadensis plena.


   Flowers white. C. Siliquastrum alba.

**CLADRASTIS.** Yellow-wood.

Small or moderate-sized deciduous trees with smooth gray bark; yellowish moderately hard wood with diffused small ducts and fine but distinct medullary rays; moderate rather zig-zag twigs; rather large roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate crescent-shaped or horseshoe-shaped low leaf-scars with 3 or 5 at first protruding bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; sessile solitary or superposed lateral buds often aggregated in a conical budlike group; no end bud; odd-pinnate leaves with large entire short-stalked leaflets; rather large white perfect papilionaceous flowers in a terminal raceme or panicle; and thin few-seeded legumes.

1. Bundle-traces 3; buds glabrate. C. (Maackia) amurensis.

   Bundle-traces 5; buds superposed, silky. 2.

2. Leaves glabrate. 3.

   Leaves pubescent. C. sinensis.


   Variegated with yellow. C. lutea aureo-variegata.

**SOPHORA.** Pagoda Tree.

Deciduous small trees with firm pale wood with small ducts, somewhat larger and crowded in spring and in tangential lines in autumn, and fine medullary rays; somewhat finely fluted rather slender twigs; rounded or bluntly angular con-
tinuous pith; alternate somewhat raised U-shaped leaf-scars partly encircling the buds, with 3 bundle-traces; minute stipule-scars crowning the leaf-cushion; small hairy superposed sessile buds with indistinct scales, the terminal bud lacking; odd-pinnate leaves with stalked entire leaflets; papilionaceous perfect flowers in supra-axillary racemes forming a terminal panicle; and torulose pods.

Not weeping. S. japonica. Weeping. S. japonica pendula.

**Laburnum.** Golden Chain.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with brown wood with small ducts crowded in spring, wavy anastomosing tangential wood-parenchyma pattern, and fine medullary rays; moderate fluted twigs; rounded homogeneous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped or transversely elliptical leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; short stipules persistent at top of the leaf-scar; solitary sessile round-ovoid buds with 2 or 3 exposed scales; typically entire moderately large nearly sessile leaflets; rather large perfect papilionaceous yellow flowers in racemes; and several-seeded legumes.

1. Leaflets lobed. L. anagyroides quercifolium.
   Leaves not lobed. 2.

2. Leaves yellow. L. anagyroides aureum.
   Leaves green. 3.

   Leaves petioled. 4.

4. Leaflets elliptical. 5. L. anagyroides Carlieri.
   Leaflets very narrow.

5. Leaflets flat. 6. L. anagyroides bullatum.
   Leaflets concave.


**Genista.** Whin.

Small deciduous shrubs with slender angular twigs; more or less angled homogeneous pale pith; alternate small raised
crescent-shaped or 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; more or less evident persistent stipules; small solitary ovoid buds usually concealed behind the leaf-cushion; small entire apparently simple subsessile leaves; moderately small yellow papilionaceous flowers in the upper axils; and small few-seeded legumes.

1. Spiny.  
   Unarmed. 2. 

2. Erect: leaves glabrate. (Dyeweed).  
     Prostrate: leaves silky beneath. 

**ULEX. Furze.** "Fuzz."

Much-branched shrubs with light wood with minute ducts in an anastomosing flame-like pattern and fine medullary rays; moderate fluted twigs ending in spines; small continuous pith; small alternate pungent linear leaves; rounded small buds; yellow perfect papilionaceous rather large flowers distributed along the branches; and short few-seeded legumes.

Flowers single. 

U. europaeus. 

Flowers double. 

U. europaeus plenus.

**CYTISUS. Broom.**

Deciduous shrubs with brown wood with small ducts in oblique or flame-like patterns and fine medullary rays; rather slender twigs; roundish or angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate raised small transversely elliptical or crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; scarcely evident stipule-scars; small rounded or ovoid solitary buds with 2 or 3 exposed scales, often developing into short leafy spurs the first season; stalked rather small digitate leaves with 3 sessile entire leaflets; rather large perfect papilionaceous flowers in axillary or terminal clusters; and small several-seeded legumes.

1. Twigs prominently angled. 
   Twigs scarcely angled. 2. 

2. Twigs with appressed hairs. 
   Twigs with spreading hairs. 3. 

3. Leaflets with appressed hairs beneath. 
   Leaflets with spreading hairs beneath. 4.

**AMORPHA.** False Indigo.

Deciduous shrubs with slender more or less sulcate branches; rather 3-sided homogeneous pith; white wood with minute ducts, somewhat more crowded in spring and in wavy tangential lines in summer, and fine medullary rays; alternate crescent-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; small stipule-scars; appressed small ovoid buds with about 4 exposed scales; odd-pinnate glandular-punctate leaves; small papilionaceous more or less violet flowers; and small glandular pods.


**WISTERIA.** Wistaria.

Deciduous twining shrubs with rather slender subterete twigs; moderate somewhat angled continuous pith; alternate elevated half-round or squarish leaf-scars, short-spurred at base, with 3 compound bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; sessile round or ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales; large odd-pinnate leaves with short-stalked entire leaflets; perfect showy papilionaceous flowers in terminal panicles; and moniliform legumes with several large plump seeds.

1. Flowers appearing before the leaves, scentless. 2.

   Flowers appearing after the leaves, fragrant. 3.

   Panicles 50-90 cm. long. W. floribunda macrobotrys.

3. Panicles short (8-10 cm.), glandless. W. frutescens. Panicles moderate (15 cm. or more): pedicels and calyx pubescent and also glandular-papillate. W. macrostachys.

**ROBINIA.** Locust. Rose Acacia.

Deciduous trees or shrubs, sometimes with stipular spines,
with hard yellow and brown wood with the larger ducts somewhat crowded in spring and the smaller in tangential waves in the fall growth, and moderate medullary rays; moderate zigzag roundish twigs; roundish continuous pith; alternate raised leaf-scars, for a time concealing the small superposed rounded buds and with 3 bundle-traces; bristle-like or spinescent stipules; no end-bud; typically odd-pinnate leaves with entire stipellate leaflets; showy perfect papilionaceous white or rosy flowers in axillary racemes; and rather small flat few-seeded legumes.

1. Twigs neither glandular nor bristly.  2.
   Twigs bristly.  10.
   Twigs with sticky glands, not bristly.  R. viscosa.
   Twigs not prickly.  3.
3. Tree round or ovoid.  4.
   Tree pyramidal.  R. Pseudacacia pyramidalis.
4. Unarmed.  5.
   With stipular spines.  6.
   R. Pseudacacia inermis.
5. Branching open.
   Branching compact.  R. Pseudacacia umbraculifera.
   Leaves distinctly compound.  7.
   R. Pseudacacia pendula.
7. Weeping.
   Not weeping.  8.
8. Leaves green.  9.
   Leaves yellow.  R. Pseudacacia aurea.
   Flowers rosy.  R. dubia.
   With both glands and bristles.  R. neo-mexicana.

**COLUTEA. Bladder Senna.**

Deciduous shrubs with more or less shredding bark; rounded or angular twigs; rather angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate small somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 or usually 3, 5 or 7 bundle-traces in a single series;
more or less persistent soft stipules above the leaf-scars; round-ovoid solitary sessile small buds with 2-4 exposed scales; odd-pinnate leaves with moderately small entire short-stalked leaflets; rather large papilionaceous flowers in stalked axillary clusters; and thin-walled inflated stalked few-seeded legumes.

Leaves flat.  C. arborescens.
Leaves crisped.  C. arborescens crispa.
Leaves concave.  C. arborescens bullata.

**HALIMODENDRON.** Salt Tree.

Deciduous armed shrubs with moderate roundish twigs; roundish pale continuous pith; alternate raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; minute stipule scars; ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; abruptly pinnate small leaves with the rachis ending in a spine beyond the few leaflets; rather large rosy papilionaceous perfect flowers, slender-stalked on swollen short spurs; and short slender-stalked swollen legumes with several small rounded seeds.

Leaflets bristle-tipped.  H. halodendron.

**CARAGANA.** Pea Tree.

Deciduous shrubs often with leaf- or stipule-spines; moderate or slender often angled twigs; angled often spongy or evanescent pale pith; alternate raised small crescent-shaped leaf scars with 1 bundle-trace, flanked by persistent stipules; ovoid rather large and appressed solitary sessile buds with several exposed scales; abruptly pinnate or subdigitate leaves with rather small entire often mucronate leaflets and prolonged rachis; perfect moderate-sized yellow papilionaceous flowers usually in small clusters from axillary spurs; and not greatly swollen legumes.

   Stipules pungent: rachis bristle-like: leaves pinnate.  2.
   Rachis pungent-tipped.  3.

2. Leaves short, elliptical-ovovate.  C. arborescens.
   Leaves elongated, linear-spatulate.  C. arborescens Lorbergii.
3. Rachis persisting as a spine after fall of leaflets. C. spinosa. Rachis not persistent: leaflets few. 4.

**CALOPHACA.**

Deciduous shrubs (or grafted as small standard trees) with slender terete twigs; small roundish continuous pith; alternate minute raised roundish leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; persistent triangular stipules; small sessile buds with few loose scales; odd-pinnate leaves with small round entire sessile leaflets; rather large perfect papilionaceous flowers in sparse racemes; and terete pods. Leaflets about 15: flowers under 10. C. woigarica. Leaflets about 20: flowers about 12. C. grandiflora.

**PUERARIA.** Kudzu Vine.

Herbaceous twining plants, woody and persistent only at the base, the coiling ends of the branches tendril-like, with alternate trifoliolate leaves with very large-lobed leaflets; and (in warm enough regions) perfect purple papilionaceous flowers in axillary spikes, followed by long legumes. Leaflets rather rhombic-ovate, ciliate. P. hirsuta.

Family RUTACEAE. Rue Family.

A moderate sized family, chiefly important commercially as producing the citrus fruits; somewhat used in ornamental planting.

**TRIPHASIA.** Limeberry.

Evergreen shrubs with pale hard wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rather slender green twigs; paired axillary spines; no stipule scars; alternate trifoliolate pellucid-punctate leaves; moderately small perfect polypetalous white fragrant flowers solitary in the axils; and thick-skinned red berries with 1 or more very large seeds. Glabrous: terminal leaflet enlarged. T. trifolia.
Poncirus. Hardy or Deciduous Orange.

Deciduous shrub with pale firm wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; strong tortuously 3-sided and compressed green twigs with solitary large compressed axillary spines; more or less compressed continuous relatively large white pith; alternate minute low half-round leaf-scars with a single indistinct compound bundle-trace; no end-bud or stipule-scars; small hemispherical finally red sessile solitary buds with about 4 exposed scales; trifoliolate pellucid-punctate leaves; moderately small perfect polypetalous white flowers solitary or paired in the axils in early spring; and orange-like fruit 4 cm. in diameter.—Sometimes placed in Citrus.

Vegetative parts glabrous: fruit velvety. P. trifoliata.

Ptelea. Hop Tree.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with soft wood with larger crowded vernal ducts and small summer ducts in wavy tangential patterns, and fine medullary rays; rather slender roundish twigs with round continuous pith; alternate little-raised finally horseshoe-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; small hairy superposed lateral buds but no end bud; palmately trifoliolate stalked leaves with large nearly entire pellucid-punctate leaflets; rather small perfect open polypetalous flowers in compound corymbs; and densely clustered slender-pedicelled round veiny samaras.

1. Twigs glabrous. 2.
   Twigs finely tomentose. P. trifoliata mollis.
2. Leaves green. (Wafer ash).
   Leaves yellow.
   P. trifoliata. P. trifoliata aurea.

Phellodendron. Cork Tree.

Small deciduous trees with soft-corky bark; brown wood with rather large ducts crowded in the spring wood and minute ducts in wavy tangential lines in summer, and fine medullary rays; rather stout rounded twigs; crenate continuous white pith; opposite or alternate, but then 4-ranked, somewhat elevated horseshoe shaped leaf-scars with 3 simple or compound
bundle-traces; no stipule scars; small hairy edged buds; abruptly pinnate leaves with several nearly entire lanceolate leaflets; small dioecious greenish flowers in stalked terminal clusters; and black several-seeded berry-like drupes.

   Bark not corky: twigs red or purplish. 2.

2. Twigs glabrous. P. sachalinense.
   Twigs somewhat hairy. P. chinense.

**Skimmia.**

Evergreen shrubs with alternate subsessile simple pellucid-glandular leaves; small imperfect polypetalous white flowers in terminal clusters; and rather small red berry-like fruits. Leaves oblong or obovate. S. japonica.

**Zanthoxylum.** Prickly Ash.

Deciduous (or in warm countries evergreen) aromatic shrubs or small trees with yellowish wood with minute ducts, slightly smaller and less crowded in summer, and fine medullary rays; moderate rounded twigs with prickles (sometimes a pair beside each leaf-scar); rounded continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised half-round or 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; round red-hairy superposed buds with indistinct scales; odd-pinnate pellucid-punctate moderate sometimes prickly leaves; small dioecious polypetalous flowers in axillary clusters or panicked; and small leathery capsules, each with 1 or 2 round black seeds.

1. Prickles by leaf-bases large, deltoid-acuminate. Z. Bungei.
   Prickles not greatly dilated at base. 2.

2. Flowers panicked: leaflets glossy, falcate. Z. Clava-herculis.
   Flowers clustered in the axils. Z. americanum.

**Family SIMARUBACEAE.** Quassia Family.

A rather small family of little economic importance; chiefly known in temperate regions through the too-common use of the tropical-appearing ailanthus.
**Ailanthus.** Tree of Heaven.

Loosely branched deciduous trees with rather smooth coarsely lenticelled bark; yellowish soft wood with rather large spring ducts, tangentially disposed summer ducts, and distinct medullary rays; stout twigs with homogeneous colored pith; half-round buds with 2 or 4 exposed scales, the place of the terminal represented by a large scar; alternate odd-pinnate large leaves with somewhat toothed leaflets bearing nectar-glands beneath on some of the teeth, the large cordate leaf-scars with about 9 bundle-traces; small dioecious polypetalous panicked flowers; and elongated somewhat twisted samaras.

1. Twigs prickly.  
   Unarmed.  2.

2. Twigs finely pubescent.  3.
   Twigs glabrous.  
   A. glandulosa pendulifolia.

3. Fruit green.  
   Fruit red.  
   A. glandulosa  
   A. glandulosa erythrocarpa.

**Family MELIACEAE.** Chinaberry Family.

A small chiefly tropical family producing mahogany, the valuable West Indian "cedar" or cigar-box wood; a few forms used for shade trees.

**Cedrela.** False Cedar.

Deciduous rather smooth-barked trees resembling Ailanthus, with brown mahogany-like wood with large ducts crowded in spring but small and fewer in summer, and fine medullary rays; stout puberulent twigs; large round finally colored homogeneous pith; alternate large low broadly heart-shaped leaf-scars with 5 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; round buds with several exposed scales, the terminal bud present and broadly conical; large odd-pinnate leaves with pointed serrate short-stalked glandless leaflets; small whitish usually perfect polypetalous panicked flowers; and capsular fruit with winged seeds. Leaves merely paler beneath.  
Leaves glaucous beneath.  
C. sinensis.  
C. serrata.
MELIA. Chinaberry.

Deciduous trees with firm brown wood with small ducts more crowded in spring and somewhat undulate tangentially lined in summer, and rather fine medullary rays; moderate terete twigs; round continuous pith; somewhat raised 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 compound bundle-traces; rounded sometimes superposed buds with few exposed scales; twice or thrice pin-nate long-petioled leaves with toothed leaflets; perfect poly-petalous open lilac loosely clustered flowers with monadelphous stamens; and moderate-sized round yellowish translucent berry-like drupes.

Tree round topped. M. Azedarach.
Tree umbrella-shaped. M. Azedarach unbraculiformis.

Family EUPHORBIACEAE. Spurge Family.

A very large widespread family, largely herbs, with milky acrid sap; yielding Brazilian India-rubber, cassava or tapioca, the principal bread-stuff of the tropics, the source of medicinal croton oil and castor oil, and including the poinsettia and "crotons" of florists. The castor bean is much used for tall temporary foliage masses.

ANDRACHNE.

Deciduous small shrubs with slender fluted twigs; small 3-sided continuous brown pith; alternate small somewhat raised half-elliptical leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; narrow stipule-scars or elongated persistent stipules; sessile ovoid buds with several exposed ciliate scales; rather small simple entire short-petioled leaves; monoecious polypetalous or apet-alous inconspicuous slender-stalked axillary flowers; and de-pressed 3-lobed capsules with six 3-sided pale seeds.
Leaves elliptical, glabrescent. A. phyllanthoides.

SECURINEGA.

Deciduous small shrubs with slender somewhat angled twigs; relatively large rounded or angular continuous white pith; alternate small raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a
single bundle trace; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid buds with several exposed scales; subelliptical slender-petioled leaves; small imperfect apetalous flowers, clustered in the axils; and small 3-lobed few-seeded capsules.

Leaves acute at both ends, entire, pale beneath. S. ramiflora.

Family BUXACEAE. Box Family.

A rather small family producing the boxwood formerly much used in wood-engraving, but otherwise of little use. The box is the most highly esteemed plant for clipped evergreen hedges where it endures the climate, and, in tubs, often takes the place of laurel for formal specimens.

Buxus. Box Tree.

Evergreen shrubs or small trees with hard close-grained wood; slender 4-sided branches; small roundish homogeneous pith; opposite small crescent-shaped decurrent leaf-scars with 1 transverse bundle-trace; multiple buds with several loose scales; ovate to obovate sessile small entire leaves; small monoecious apetalous nearly sessile flowers in axillary clusters; and small 3-valved capsules.

1. Leaves broadest at or below the middle: twigs pubescent.
2. Leaves broadest above the middle: twigs glabrous.
3. Leaves green.
4. Leaves variegated.
   Leaves glaucous beneath. B. sempervirens glauca.
7. Leaves yellow-bordered. B. sempervirens marginata.
8. Leaves yellow.
9. Low or prostrate.
   Moderately high. (Japanese box). B. microphylla.
10. B. japonica.

PACHYSANDRA.

More or less evergreen softwooded perennials with alternate relatively large wing-petioled toothed leaves clustered toward the ends of the short erect shoots; small white or pur-
plish monoecious apetalous spiked flowers; and small 3-lobed capsules.
Leaves coarsely crenate: flowers at top.    P. terminalis.
Leaves crenately lobed: flowers at base.    P. procumbens.

Family EMPETRACEAE. Crowberry Family.
A small family of low evergreens, chiefly in cold regions.

EMPETRUM. Crowberry.
Low matted evergreen shrubs with slender twigs; small raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace, usually in whorls of 3; no stipule-scars; small round sessile solitary buds with few scales; small narrow crowded entire leaves; inconspicuous apetalous polygamous flowers; and relatively large berry-like fruits.
1. Leaves scarcely reflexed: twigs tomentose.  2.
   Lower leaves reflexed: twigs glandular or glabrate. E. nigrum.
2. Leaves rather spreading: fruit opaque.    E. atropurpureum.
   Leaves ascending: fruit translucent.    E. Eamesii.

COREMA. Broom Crowberry.
Evergreen low shrubs with slender fluted twigs; minute continuous pith; alternate elevated crescent-shaped minute leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small globose sessile buds with several exposed scales; minute oblong nearly sessile blunt green leaves; small apetalous polygamous flowers clustered at ends of the branches; and several-seeded small dry drupes.
Leaves minutely serrulate, grooved on both faces. C. Conradii.

Family ANACARDIACEAE. Sumach Family.
A small family, chiefly of warm regions, yielding mangoes, cashew apples and cashew nuts, pistacio nuts, and the lacquer of Japan; notable among the plants of temperate regions as including the very poisonous poison ivy and poison sumach,—the former an attractive but ineradicable climber, and the latter an unusually beautiful shrub.
ANACARDIACEAE

Rhus. Sumach.

Deciduous shrubs or straggling small trees with aromatic resinous or milky sap; soft reddish or greenish wood with small ducts, decreasingly smaller or in wavy transverse patterns in the summer growth, and fine medullary rays; usually stout roundish or 3- or 5-sided twigs with large pith of similar shape; alternate somewhat raised triangular or C-shaped large leaf-scars; roundish sessile buds; pinnate leaves with mostly toothed or sometimes incised lanceolate leaflets; small often imperfect polypetalous yellowish flowers in axillary or terminal clusters; and small often dry drupe-like fruits. The true sumachs are sometimes separated as Schmaltzia, and the name Toxicodendron is used for the poisonous group.

1. Leaflets three. 2.
   Leaflets 5 or more. 4.
2. Fruit red, pubescent. (Fragrant sumach). R. canadensis. POISONOUS. Fruit white, glabrous. 3.
4. POISONOUS. Fruit white, glabrous: leaflets entire:
   Fruit red, pubescent. 5.
5. Rachis winged between the leaflets. 6.
   Rachis not winged. 7.
   Leaflets toothed, hairy beneath. R. javanica.
   Hairy. 9.
8. Leaflets serrate. (Smooth sumach).
   Leaflets deeply cut. R. glabra.
   Leaflets deeply cut. R. glabra laciniata.
9. Leaflets serrate. (Staghorn sumach).
   Leaflets deeply cut. R. typhina.
   Leaflets deeply cut. R. typhina laciniata.
   Leaflets twice-divided. R. typhina dissecta.
**CYPILLACEAE**

**COTINUS. Smoke Tree.**

Aromatic-gummy deciduous shrubs or very small trees with soft yellow wood with crowded moderate ducts in the spring growth, dotted or transverse groups of minute ducts in the summer growth, and fine but evident medullary rays; roundish twigs; alternate raised crescent-shaped or 3-lobed rather small leaf-scars with 3 or 5 bundle-traces; entire moderately large slender-stalked simple leaves; inconspicuous polypetalous flowers in terminal panicles; and small dry fruits on feathery slender stalks. Frequently placed under Rhus.

1. Leaves rather round and small (scarcely 8 cm. long). 2. Leaves elliptical and large (10-16 cm. long). **C. americanus.**

2. Not weeping. 3.

   Weeping. **C. Coggygria pendulus.**

3. Leaves somewhat pubescent. **C. Coggygria pubescens.**

   Leaves glabrous. 4.

4. Hairs of inflorescence pale. **C. Coggygria.**

   Hairs of inflorescence purple. **C. Coggygria atropurpureus.**

**Family CYRILLACEAE.**

A small family of no considerable use: the following sometimes found in shrubberies.

**CYPILLA. Black ti-ti.**

Subevergreen shrubs or small trees with rather hard brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and fine but evident medullary rays; rather slender 3-angled twigs; alternate somewhat raised triangular small leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; solitary sessile small buds with several loose pointed scales; simple moderately small cuneately short-stalked leaves; small colorless perfect polypetalous flowers clustered in racemes from the winter nodes; and small ovoid capsules on reflexed pedicels. Leaves subacuminate, revolute, raised-veiny. **C. racemiflora.**

**CLIFTONIA. Buckwheat Tree.**

Evergreen hard-leaved shrubs with rounded smooth-barked twigs; small rounded homogeneous pink pith; alternate low
obtusely triangular leaf-scars with a single simple or compound bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small solitary compressed-ovoid sessile buds with about 2 scales; moderately small sub-sessile entire nearly veinless leaves; rather small perfect whitish polypetalous flowers in terminal racemes; and small rounded 3-winged dry fruit.

Leaves slightly revolute, more or less downy. *C. monophylla.*

**Family AQUIFOLIACEAE. Holly Family.**

A rather small but widespread family, chiefly of deciduous shrubs; the larger species yield a fine-grained wood, and many are attractive through their persistent bright colored fruit.

**ILEX. Holly.**

Evergreen or deciduous shrubs or small trees with white wood with minute diffused ducts and fine crowded medullary rays; moderate or slender rather 3-sided twigs; somewhat angular continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a sometimes broken bundle-trace; minute stipule-scars or persistent stipules; ovoid sessile buds with about 3 exposed scales; simple petioled moderate or small leaves; small more or less imperfect whitish polypetalous flowers in the axils; and rather small few-seeded berry-like drupes.

1. Evergreen. 2.
   Deciduous. 6.

2. Leaves relatively large, pungently pointed or toothed. 4.
   Leaves rather small, not pungent. 3.

3. Fruit black: leaves dotted beneath.  
   Fruit red: leaves not dotted.

4. Leaves very glossy. (European holly).  
   Leaves dull. 5.

5. Fruit red. (American holly).  
   Fruit yellow.

6. Leaves very small (2 cm.). (Japanese holly).  
   Leaves moderate. 7.
7. Leaves sharply serrate; nutlets not ridged. 8.
   Leaves crenately toothed; nutlets ribbed.  
   I. decidua.
8. Fruit red. (Black alder).
   I. verticillata.
   Fruit yellow.  
   I. verticillata chrysocarpa.

**Nemopanthus. Mountain Holly.**

Deciduous glabrous shrubs with slender terete twigs; small continuous somewhat 3-sided pith; alternate slightly raised crescent- or shield-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; scarcely evident minute stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with about 3 exposed scales; rather small slender-petioled often entire leaves; small whitish polypetalous often imperfect usually solitary flowers long-pedicelled from the axils; and small red berry-like drupes with several hard nutlets.

Leaves oblong to elliptical, mucronulate.  
N. mucronata.

**Family Celastraceae. Spindle Tree Family.**

A small family of little use apart from their employment in landscape work, for which their bright seeds render them attractive.

**Celastrus. Bittersweet.**

Deciduous woody twiners with soft pale wood with (in our species) rather large ducts in spring and minute scattered summer ducts, and moderately fine medullary rays; rounded stems; round homogeneous pale pith; alternate slightly raised decurrent half-round leaf-scars with a compound crescent-shaped bundle-trace; minute stipule-scars or persistent fimbriate stipules; round sessile solitary buds with several exposed scales; large stalked low-crenate leaves; rather small white perfect polypetalous flowers in axillary clusters; leathery orange capsules; and brilliant red-arillate seeds.

Fruits few, in short axillary clusters.  
C. orbiculatus.  
Fruits numerous, in terminal clusters.  
C. scandens.

**Evonymus. Burning Bush. Spindle Tree.**

Shrubs or small trees with white or yellowish firm wood with innumerable minute diffused ducts and extremely fine medullary rays; more or less angular or winged moderately
slender often green twigs; round or angular continuous or spongy or evanescent pale pith; opposite somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a crescent-shaped bundle-trace; minute stipule-scars; usually elongated solitary sessile buds with several pairs of rather fleshy scales; medium-sized stalked toothed or crenate leaves; small whitish or lurid perfect polypetalous flowers in stalked axillary clusters; and usually pink leathery capsules with several large red-arillate seeds.

1. Creeping, trailing, or climbing.  2.
   Bushy or tree-like.  7.
2. Climbing by roots: leaves small (1.5-5 cm.).  3.
   Not climbing.  5.
3. Leaves not variegated.
   Leaves white-marginated.  E. radicans argenteo-marginata.
   Leaves margined with red.  E. radicans roseo-marginata.
   Leaves white-veined.  4.
4. Leaves rather large.
   Leaves small (scarcely 1.5 cm.).  E. radicans reticulata.
5. Leaves linear, narrow.
   Leaves obovate, broad.  6.
   Leaves variegated.
7. Evergreen.  8.
   Deciduous.  15.
8. Leaves not variegated.  9.
   Leaves variegated.  12.
   Conical or oblong.  E. japonica columnaris.
10. Leaves green.
    Leaves yellow when young.  11.
11. Young leaves light yellow.
    Young leaves golden.  E. japonica pallens.
    Variegation median.  14.
    Margin yellow.  E. japonica albo-marginata.
    E. japonica aureo-marginata.
14. Middle bright yellow. E. japonica medio-picta.
Middle green and yellow. E. japonica viridi-variegata.
15. Twigs with corky wings or warts. 16.
Twigs neither winged nor conspicuously warty. 17.
16. With wings.
With prominent warts. E. alata.
17. Fruit roughened: petals 5.
Fruit smooth: petals and carpels four. 18.
18. Carpels nearly separate.
Fruit merely lobed. 19.
Buds short (5 mm.): fruit not winged. 20.
Flowers purple, numerous. (Wahoo). E. atropurpurea.
21. Fruit pink. 22.
Fruit whitish. E. europaea leucocarpa.
Fruit purple. E. europaea atrorubens.
22. Leaves green. 23.
Leaves purplish. E. europaea atropurpurea.
23. Tall. (Spindle tree).

PACHISTIMA.
Low evergreen shrubs with minute dark pith; slender 4-sided or 4-lined twigs; opposite somewhat raised crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 3 more or less distinct bundle-traces; ovoid buds with about 2 pairs of exposed scales; small leathery nearly sessile usually serrulate leaves; minute perfect polypetalous 4-merous greenish or reddish flowers in the axils; and small capsules with few white-arillate seeds.
Flower-stalks very short. P. procumbens.
Flower-stalks elongated and very slender. P. Canbyi.

Family STAPHYLEACEAE. Bladdernut Family.
A small family of shrubs, of no use except in landscape planting.
**ACERACEAE**

**STAPHYLEA. Bladdernut.**

Deciduous shrubs with soft pale wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; moderate rounded twigs; rather large continuous pith; opposite half-round somewhat raised leaf-scars with about 10 bundle-traces in a C- or O-shaped series; no stipule scars; ovoid sessile buds with 2 or 4 exposed scales; pетioled trifoliolate or odd-pinnate leaves with ovate or lanceolate crenulate or serrate rather large leaflets; smallish white polypetalous perfect flowers in stalked clusters; and large bladder-like 3-celled fruit with few seeds.

1. Leaflets three.  
   Leaflets usually 5 or 7.  
   
2. Terminal leaflet very short-stalked.  
   Terminal leaflet distinctly stalked.  

**Family ACERACEAE. Maple Family.**

A rather small family of trees and shrubs yielding important cabinet woods, and the source of the much esteemed maple sugar: containing some of the best shrubs and street trees.

**ACER. Maple. Box-elder.**

Deciduous shrubs or trees with commonly rough bark in age; rather brown often hard wood with minute diffused ducts and rather fine but distinct medullary rays; round homogeneous pale pith; slender to stout nearly terete twigs; opposite narrow U-shaped leaf-scars with usually 3 or 5 bundle-traces in a single series; ovoid or conical buds, occasionally stalked and with 2 valvate outer scales but mostly with several visible pairs of scales; usually palmately veined and lobed leaves (exceptionally unlobed, and palmately or pinnately compound in the group *Negundo*, etc.); usually imperfect and small often greenish polypetalous or apetalous flowers variously clustered; and rather large paired wing-fruits.

1. Buds distinctly stalked, with 2 valvate scales.  
   Buds essentially sessile.  
2. Twigs and buds glabrous.  
   Twigs and buds pubescent: leaves serrate.
   Mature buds with several exposed scales. 13.
4. Pubescent for a time: lobes typically short. 5.
   Glabrous: lobes separated fully half-way to base. 7.
5. Lobes short. 6.
   Lobes separated nearly to base. A. japonicum Parsonii.
   Leaves yellow. A. japonicum.
7. Leaves not variegated. 8.
   Leaves variegated. 11.
8. Leaves green. 10.
   Leaves purple. A. palmatum atropurpureum.
   Leaves red. 9.
9. Lobes broad.
   Lobes dissected. A. palmatum sanguineum.
   Lobes dissected. A. palmatum ornatum.
10. Lobes dissected.
    Lobes broad. A. palmatum dissectum.
11. Lobes broad. 12.
   Lobes dissected. A. palmatum bicolor.
12. Leaves mottled.
    Leaves rosy-margined. A. palmatum roseo-marginatum.
    Leaf-scars not glandular: leaves simple. 19.
14. Twigs green. 15.
    Twigs deep purple. A. Negundo violaceum.
15. Leaves not variegated. 16.
    Leaves variegated. 17.
16. Leaves green. (Box-elder).
    Leaves yellow. A. Negundo.
   Leaves green. A. Negundo aureo-maculatum.
17. Leaves mottled.
    Variegation marginal. 18.
    Margin yellow. A. Negundo aureo-marginatum.
    Buds conical, pointed, gray-pubescent. 50.
20. Buds glabrate, green or red. 21.
    Buds gray-pubescent. 48.
21. Buds small (scarcely 5 mm.). 22.
   Buds large (the terminal 5 mm. or more), solitary. 32.
22. Buds not becoming multiple. 23.
   Buds becoming multiple in early winter. 24.
23. Leaves ovate, scarcely lobed. A. tataricum.
   Leaves with a middle and two lateral lobes. A. ginnala.
24. Bark flaking in age: lobes of leaves widened upwards:
   flowers without petals. (Silver maple). 25.
   Bark not flaking: lobes of leaves narrowed upwards:
   flowers with red petals, fragrant. (Red maple). 31.
   Leaves pale-mottled. A. saccharinum albo-variegatum.
26. Not weeping. 27.
   Weeping: leaves laciniate. A. saccharinum Weirii.
27. Leaves green. 28.
   Leaves yellow. A. saccharinum lutescens.
28. Leaves with broad lobes. 29.
   Leaves laciniate. 30.
   Lobes very deeply separated. A. saccharinum tripartitum.
   Lobes crisped. A. saccharinum crispum.
31. Tree round or ovoid: not fetid. A. rubrum.
   Tree oblong-pyramidal. A. rubrum columnare.
32. Leaf-scars meeting: sap milky. (Norway maple). 33.
   Leaf-scars not meeting: sap not milky. 43.
33. Leaves not variegated. 34.
   Leaves variegated. 40.
34. Leaves green. 35.
   Leaves red or purple. 38.
35. Tree round-topped. 36.
   Tree oblong. A. platanoides columnare.
36. Leaves broad-lobed. 37.
   Leaves deeply dissected. A. platanoides dissectum.
37. Lobes moderately separated. A. platanoides.
   Lobes separated nearly to base. A. platanoides laciniatum.
38. Leaves 5-lobed. 39.
Leaves 3-lobed, purple, then green. A. platanoides Stollei.
39. Leaves from green becoming red. A. platanoides rubrum.
Leaves red becoming green. A. platanoides Schwedleri.
40. Leaves white-mottled. A. platanoides albo-variegatum.
Leaves margined with white or yellow. 41.
41. Margin white, young leaves red. A platanoides Drummondii.
Margin yellow. 42.
42. Young leaves red. A. platanoides Wittmackii.
Young leaves green. A. platanoides aureo-marginatum.
43. Tree round-topped. (Sycamore maple). 44.
Tree oblong-conical. A. pseudoplatanus nervosum.
44. Leaves not variegated. 45.
Leaves mottled. 46.
45. Leaves green.
Leaves yellow. A. pseudoplatanus Worlei.
Leaves purple. A. pseudoplatanus purpurascens.
46. Leaves green.
Leaves red or purple when young. 47.
47. Uniformly mottled. A. pseudoplatanus albo-variegatum.
With large and small spots. A. pseudoplatanus quadricolor.
48. Leaves glaucous beneath, glabrous. A. monspessulanum.
Leaves green and usually pubescent beneath. 49.
49. Not variegated. (Field maple). A. campestre.
Leaves mottled. A. campestre argenteo-variegatum.
50. Petioles widened at base so as to conceal the buds,
often with stipules. (Black maple). A. nigrum.
Petioles not concealing the buds. 51.
51. Tree ovoid. (Sugar maple). A. saccharum.
Tree columnar. A. saccharum monumentale.

Family HIPPOCASTANACEAE. Horsechestnut Family.
A small family of little use except for planting, but including some excellent shade and street trees.

AESCULUS. Buckeye. Horsechestnut.
Usually ovoid deciduous trees, but sometimes shrubs, with
more or less soft corky gray or dark bark; pale rather soft wood with minute diffused ducts and extremely fine medullary rays; stout terete twigs; large somewhat hexagonal homogeneous pale pith; large digitate leaves; large opposite shield-shaped leaf-scars with 3 or several bundle-traces in a single series; ovoid buds, the terminal large, with several pairs of exposed opposite scales; perfect paniculate showy polypetalous flowers; and leathery capsules with 1 or several very large roundish seeds.

2. Buds persistently gummy: leaflets often seven. 3. Scales drying: leaflets mostly 5. \( \times \) A. carnea.
4. Leaves unvariegated. 5. Leaves variegated. 11.
   A. parviflora.
   A. octandra.
   A. georgiana.  
   Flowers red or reddish: shrub.
17. Petals ciliate and glandular.  
   Petals only glandular. 18.  
   A. georgiana.
   Leaves very pubescent beneath: calyx red. 22.
   A. Pavia humilis.
   A. Pavia sublaciniata.  
   Flowers rather bright red. 21. Flowers very dark red.  
   A. Pavia.  
   A. Pavia atrosanguinea.
   Flowers very dark red.  
   A. Pavia atrosanguinea.
22. Tree: petals red or yellow.  
   Shrubs. 23.  
   A. discolor.
23. Petals bright red.  
   Petals yellow.  
   A. discolor mollis.  
   A discolor flavescens.

Family SAPINDACEAE. Soapberry Family.  
A rather small family of little use except in landscape planting.

XANTHOCEAS.
Deciduous shrubs or small trees with yellow wood; rather slender terete twigs; relatively large round continuous brownish pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 more or less compound bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; odd-pinnate rather large leaves with sessile leaflets; relatively large showy polypetalous panicled white flowers; and moderate leathery capsules with several rather large seeds.  
Leaflets lanceolate, sharply serrate.  
X. sorbifolia.

KOELREUTERIA. Varnish Tree.  
Deciduous trees with pale wood with small ducts, larger
and more crowded in spring, and fine closely but unequally spaced medullary rays; moderate rounded twigs; roundish continuous rather large pith; alternate raised or moderate shield- or crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 sometimes compound bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; sessile broadly ovoid buds with about 2 exposed pointed scales; odd-pinnate or bi-pinnate large leaves with coarsely toothed leaflets; small yellow perfect polypetalous flowers in large panicles; and bladder-like few-seeded fruits.
Leaflets often lobed as well as toothed. K. paniculata.

Sapindus. Soapberry.

Usually trees, evergreen or deciduous, with scaly brown bark; yellowish ring-porous wood with wavy tangential wood-parenchyma pattern and very fine medullary rays; rather slender somewhat angled twigs; continuous roundish pith; alternate somewhat raised shield-shaped leaf-scars with 3 groups of aggregated bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; abruptly pinnate leaves, with oblique falcate entire firm veiny leaflets; superposed scaly round buds; inconspicuous polygamous polypetalous flowers in terminal clusters; and round finally black berries with hard seeds.
Leaflets acuminate: petals ovate. S. Drummondii.

Family RHAMNACEAE. Buckthorn Family.

A rather small family, yielding the drug cascara sagrada; the fruit of one Zizyphus is supposed to be the intoxicating lotus of the ancients: some species are used in shrubbery masses.

Berchemia. Supple-Jack.

Deciduous twiners with slender terete stems with round homogeneous pith; brownish wood with rather small diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; alternate small raised elliptical or crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 elliptical bundle-trace; ap-pressed ovoid-conical buds with about 2 exposed scales; nearly entire rather ovate moderate leaves; small more or less poly-
gamous greenish-white polypetalous flowers in small lateral clusters; and elongated 2-seeded small drupes.
Leaves with about 8 pairs of veins, cordate. B. racemosa.
Leaves with about 10 pairs of veins, not cordate. B. scandens.

**Ceanothus.** New Jersey Tea.
Small deciduous half-shrubs, in the east, with red-brown wood with minute ducts diminishing in size and number through the season, and fine medullary rays; slender roundish twigs; relatively large roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars; ovoid hairy buds with encircling linear stipules, mostly developing the first season; simple stalked serrate palmately-nerved relatively large leaves; small perfect white or bluish polypetalous flowers in dense terminal clusters; and small rounded few-seeded half-inferior capsule the lower half of which persists as a cup.
Leaves ovate. C. americanus.
Leaves elliptical-oblong. C. ovatus.

**Rhhamnus.** Buckthorn.
Deciduous shrubs or small trees with rather hard usually brown wood with minute ducts diffused (in Frangula) or in more or less anastomosing radial patterns; rather slender roundish twigs, sometimes spine-tipped: small continuous pith; alternate or opposite transverse or half-round low leaf-scars with 3 simple or compound bundle-traces; small stipule-scars or stipules; opposite or 4-ranked scaly buds (or more or less stalked alternate naked buds in Frangula); simple finely toothed petioled lanceolate leaves; small greenish more or less imperfect polypetalous flowers solitary or few in the axils; and drupe- or berry-like rather small fruit with a papery envelope to each of the few seeds. The growth of buckthorn in the vicinity of wheat fields is discouraged because it harbors the cluster-cup stage of the crown-rust (*Puccinia*) of wheat.
1. Buds scaly. 2.
2. Leaves opposite or 4-ranked. 3. Leaves alternate.

R. fallax.  
R. cathartica.  
R. lanceolata.  
R. Frangula.

3. Leaves glabrous, small (50 mm.), 4-ranked. Leaves longer, 5-ranked. 4.

Peduncle longer. (Cascara sagrada). R. Purshiana.

HOVENIA. Honey Tree.  
Deciduous unarmed trees with fine-grained wood; slender zig-zag twigs; relatively large round homogeneous pith; alternate somewhat raised rounded-heart-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; alternate superposed ovoid buds with few exposed scales; simple palmately veined finely toothed ovate stalked leaves; small perfect greenish flowers; and small round 3-seeded dry fruits slender-stalked on fleshy forking red axillary branches.  
Twigs and buds hairy or glabrescent. H. dulcis.

PALIURUS. Jerusalem Thorn.  
Deciduous shrubs or small trees with hard brownish wood; very slender zig-zag terete twigs; small roundish pith; alternate 2-ranked half-round somewhat raised minute leaf-scars with 3 usually confluent bundle-traces; small stipules some of them transformed into spines, one of each pair often straight and the other curved; small sessile ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales; small elliptical nearly entire petioled leaves; small yellowish perfect polypetalous flowers in small axillary clusters; and rather large indehiscent hat-shaped dry winged fruit.  
Leaves 3-nerved, serrulate or oblique. P. Spina-Christi.

ZIZYPHUS. Jujube.  
Deciduous (or in warm countries evergreen) shrubs or small trees with firm pale wood with minute diffused ducts and very fine and close medullary rays; rather slender terete twigs; more or less angular continuous or spongy pith; alter-
nate small crescent-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; rounded buds with several exposed scales; small rounded stipule-scars or unequal stipular spines; small axillary often clustered perfect polypetalous flowers; and rather small drupe-like fruits.

Leaves glabrous: fruit nearly sessile. Z. sativa.
Leaves woolly beneath: fruit stalked. Z. Jujuba.

Family VITACEAE. Vine Family.

A rather small family of tendril-climbers, celebrated as the source of wine and furnishing the market with grapes, raisins and dried currants: the woodbines or creepers include some of the best close-clinging climbers.

AMPELOPSIS.

Deciduous close-barked shrubs climbing by coiling tendrils or in some species nearly or quite without tendrils and bush-like, with sympodial branches with pale sub-continuous rounded pith not diaphragmed at the nodes; alternate leaf-scars; narrow stipule-scars; small buds; simple or in one species pinnate or bipinnate scarcely fleshy leaves; small greenish perfect polypetalous flowers in forking clusters opposite the leaves; and small pale blue or purple large-seeded berries. (*Cissus*).

1. Leaves simple. 2.
   Leaves pinnate or bipinnate. (Pepper vine). A. arborca.
2. Leaves whitened beneath. A. humulifolia.
   Leaves not whitened beneath. 3.
3. Leaves serrate, little lobed: fruit scarcely showy. A. cordata.
   Leaves crenately toothed: fruit multicolored. 4.
   Leaves little lobed. A. heterophylla amurensis.

PARTHENOCISSUS. Virginia Creeper. "Ampelopsis".

Woody close-barked plants climbing by coiling or more frequently disk-bearing tendrils opposite the leaves, with soft brownish wood with rather large scattered ducts and coarse medullary rays; sympodial branches with green or pale continuous or finally chambered or excavated rounded pith not
diaphragmed at the swollen nodes; alternate rounded buds with mostly 2 or 4 exposed scales; half-round or round leaf-scars with about 10 bundle-traces in a ring; elongated stipule-scars; digitate 3- or 5-foliolate thin leaves, in one species fleshier and often with 1 leaflet and so appearing simple; small greenish perfect flowers in forking clusters opposite the leaves; and small purplish large-seeded berries. (Psedera).

1. Tendrils long, rarely with suckers. P. vitacea.  
   Tendrils with abundant suckers. 2.

2. Leaves compound, mostly of 5 leaflets. 3.  
   Leaves appearing simple, or of 3 broad firm leaflets. 
   (Boston ivy). P. tricuspidata.

   (Virginia creeper). P. quinquefolia. 
   Pubescent: tendrils short. 4.

   Leaves green: with aerial roots. P. quinquefolia Saint Paulii.

Cissus. “Marine Ivy.”

Woody plants climbing by coiling tendrils, with rather succulent sympodial branches with pale continuous rounded pith not diaphragmed at the nodes; alternate short buds; rounded leaf-scars; small stipule-scars; rather fleshy digitately 3-foliolate leaves; small greenish perfect polypetalous flowers in repeatedly forking clusters opposite the leaves; and small purplish large-seeded berries.

Leaves fleshy, mostly of 3 coarsely toothed leaflets. C. incisa.


Deciduous sympodial shrubs climbing by coiling branched tendrils opposite the leaves; with typically shredding brown bark; soft brown wood with large diffused ducts and coarse medullary rays; moderate terete twigs; small rounded continuous brown pith typically with firmer plates at the nodes; alternate somewhat raised roundish or U-shaped leaf-scars with about 5 bundle-traces; long narrow stipule-scars; round-ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; rather large long-
petioled palmately-veined or lobed leaves; perfect or unisexual polypetalous small and inconspicuous but fragrant flowers in large compound panicles opposite the leaves; and small or moderate 4- to 6-seeded berries.

1. A tendril or flower-cluster opposite each rusty-woolly leaf. (Hybrids of, and) V. Labrusca. No tendril or flower-cluster at every third node. 2.
2. Bark not flaking: pith not firmer at nodes. V. rotundifolia.
   Bark flaking: pith with firm plates at the nodes. 3.
3. Twigs angular, persistently gray-pubescent. V. cinerea.
   Twigs rounded, glabrate. 4.
4. Leaves woolly beneath when young. 5.
   Leaves not woolly, bright green. 6.
5. Leaves green beneath.
   Leaves whitened beneath. V. aestivalis.
   Leaves sharply lobed. 7.
7. Climbing: leaves roundish or elongated. 8.
   Bushy: leaves rather broader than long. V. rupestris.
   Diaphragms thick: stem red. V. rubra.

Family TILIACEAE. Linden Family.

A rather small family furnishing the tough "bass" formerly much used for tying plants up, the very important fiber jute, and the straight-grained basswood or whitewood, and an important source of honey; much planted as shade and street-trees, especially in Europe.


Deciduous trees with soft pale wood with minute scattered ducts and very fine medullary rays; moderate terete twigs with large bast-rays in the bark; round continuous pith; 2-ranked alternate half-elliptical leaf-scars with a number of scattered bundle-traces; elongated stipule-scars; ovoid sessile green or red buds with about 3 exposed scales, the terminal bud lacking; rather large oblique or cordate petioled serrate
leaves; rather small white or creamy polypetalous flowers in axillary corymbs with large adherent bract; and several small hard indehiscent round fruits falling with the bracted peduncle.

1. Leaves pubescent, at least on the nerves beneath. 4.
   Leaves glabrate except in the vein-axils beneath. 2,
2. Leaves green beneath. 3.
   Leaves white beneath. (Small-leaved linden). T. cordata.
3. Leaves large (fully 10 cm.). (Basswood). T. americana.
   Leaves moderate (7 cm.). (Linden). T. vulgaris.
4. Leaves green beneath: fruit typically ribbed. 5.
   Leaves whitened beneath. 8.
5. Leaves not lobed. 6.
   Leaves broad-lobed. T. platyphyllos vitifolia.
   Leaves laciniate. T. platyphyllos laciniata.
6. Tree broad-topped. 7.
   Tree rather oblong. T. platyphyllos pyramidalis.
7. Twigs gray or greenish. (Large-leaved linden). T. platyphyllos
   Twigs yellow. T. platyphyllos aurea.
   Twigs red. T. platyphyllos rubra.
8. Leaves abruptly acuminate: fruit ribbed. 9.
   Leaves gradually pointed, usually very oblique: fruit
   not ribbed. (Southern basswood). T. heterophylla.
   Petiole 6-7 cm. long. (Weeping linden). T. petiolaris.

Family STERCULIACEAE. Sterculia Family.

A rather small family, chiefly tropical, yielding cacao or chocolate: the following forming a conspicuous street tree in the South.

STERCULIA. Chinese Parasol Tree.

Deciduous trees with smooth gray bark; gummy white sap; stout green twigs with large round continuous white pith; alternate 8-ranked round-ovoid buds, the lateral small and the terminal large but short, with several brown-hairy scales; subelliptical low large leaf-scars with some 10 scattered more or less compound bundle-traces; narrow stipule-scars;
round cordate very large palmately nerved for a time stellate-pubescent leaves with about 5 obovate acuminate lobes; small greenish polygamous panicled flowers; and large capsules with at length leaf-like carpels bearing large round seeds on their margins.

Twigs stout, green: leaves long-petioled. S. platanifolia.

Family MALVACEAE. Mallow Family.
A moderate-sized family, chiefly of herbaceous plants, noteworthy as including the most important fiber plant of the world, cotton: many species are cultivated for their flowers, and the following finds too-common use as an incongruous component of shrubberies.

HIBISCUS. Rose of Sharon. Rose Mallow.
Deciduous shrubs with pale wood with minute ducts more crowded in spring, and rather fine medullary rays connected by narrow tangential bands of wood-parenchyma; moderate somewhat angled twigs; rather large continuous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised transversely elliptical small leaf-scars with about 4 bundle-traces in an ellipse; small round stipule-scars; petioled palmately nerved and commonly lobed moderate leaves; narrow-bracted large perfect polypetalous axillary flowers with many monadelphous stamens; ovoid capsules; and curved-ciliate flat seeds.
Leaves cuneate, acutely lobed and crenately toothed. H. syriacus.

Family DILLENIACEAE.
A small unimportant family: the following used as rapid climbers, one of them, Actinidia polygama, a curiosity because of its attractiveness for cats.

ACTINIDIA.
Woody deciduous twiners with soft brownish wood with both large and small diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rounded often chambered or colored pith; alternate shield-shaped raised leaf-scars with a U-shaped bundle-trace; small buds concealed in the swollen nodes; round to oblong petioled
entire or serrate rather large leaves; moderately large white solitary or few often polygamous polypetalous flowers; and small several-seeded berries.


Family TERNSTROEMIACEAE. Camellia Family.
A rather small family chiefly noteworthy as including the tea plant and camellia.

STEWARTIA.
Deciduous shrubs or small trees with shredding bark; rather slender terete twigs; small brownish spongy pith; alternate somewhat raised small transverse leaf-scars; no stipule-scars; moderate or rather large petioled mucronate-serrulate leaves; large perfect solitary polypetalous flowers; and capsular fruit with few hard winged seeds.
Leaves small (3 × 6 cm.): stamens purple. S. Malachodenron.
Leaves larger (6 × 10 cm.): stamens white. S. pentagyna.

Family HYPERICACEAE. St. John's-wort Family.
A rather small family, chiefly herbs, of little use except that some are planted for their bright yellow flowers.

HYPERICUM. St. John's-wort.
Small commonly herbs or deciduous shrubs or half-shrubs with flaking bark; angular stems; small angular mostly green or brown and excavated pith; low opposite crescent-shaped or 3-angled leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; solitary sessile ovoid or oblong buds with a number of loose leaves: perfect entire abundantly glandular-pellucid rather small leaves; perfect showy yellow flowers in terminal corymbs, with numerous bunched stamens; and small ovoid or conical capsules.
1. Flowers large (25-50 mm.): leaves broad. H. aureum.
Flowers smaller (scarcely 30 mm.): leaves rather narrow. 2.
Stems 4-angled. H. Kalmianum.
ASCYRTJM. St. Peter's-wort.
Small deciduous shrubs or half-shrubs with flaking bark; slender 2-edged twigs; small rounded dark excavated pith; opposite low small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; entire pellucid-dotted nearly sessile leaves; moderate yellow nearly solitary 4-merous perfect polypetalous flowers; and 1-celled ovoid or compressed small capsules.
Leaves narrowed at base. (St. Andrew's cross). A. hypericoides. Leaves broad and rather clasping at base. A. stans.

Family TAMARICACEAE. Tamarisk Family.
A very small family of little use aside from landscape planting.

TAMARIX. Tamarisk. Salt Cedar.
Deciduous shrubs or small trees with reddish wood with small ducts, sometimes larger and more crowded in spring and smaller and tangentially seriate in autumn, and rather fine medullary rays; very slender terete green twigs; relatively large rounded continuous pale pith; somewhat persistent alternate raised leaf-bases; no stipule-scars; small round buds; minute scale-like acute blue-green leaves largely deciduous with the branched foliar shoots that bear them; very small polypetalous perfect rosy flowers in spike-like racemes; and small many-seeded capsules.
Petals 5: foliage glaucous. T. gallica.
Petals 4: foliage bright green. T. parviflora.

Family CISTACEAE. Rock Rose Family.
A small and unimportant family, chiefly of herbs, some of them bright-flowered.

HUDSONIA. Beach Heather.
Low densely branched heath-like evergreen shrubs with slender roundish twigs; usually alternate scale-like long-persistent leaves; small yellow perfect flowers from the upper axils; and small 1-celled 1- or 2-seeded capsules.
Family STACHYURACEAE.
A small and unimportant family.

STACHYURUS.
Deciduous shrubs with slender rounded twigs; relatively large rather angular continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; small stipule-scars; sessile round-ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales; rather large petioled leaves; small polypetalous 4-merous rounded flowers in axillary spikes; and small berry-like fruit.
Leaves ovate or lance-ovate, serrate.

S. praecox.

Family THYMELAEACEAE. Mezeron Family.
A small family of little importance apart from landscape use; one mezereon famed in Asia for its very fragrant flowers.

DIRCA. Leatherwood.
Small deciduous shrubs with terete very tough sympodial twigs abruptly contracted at the end of each year's growth; somewhat angled spongy pale pith; alternate raised horse-shoe-shaped leaf-scars with about 5 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; small solitary sessile round-conical buds nearly surrounded by the leaf-scar; very short-stalked simple entire moderate leaves; rather small yellowish perfect apetalous flowers with corolla-like calyx in small clusters from the opening buds; and 1-seeded fleshy fruit.
Leaves elliptical-obovate, glabrous.

D. palustris.

DAPHNE. Mezereon.
Small sometimes evergreen shrubs with tough bark; white wood with sparse diffused minute ducts and very fine medullary rays; rounded twigs; small round or 3-sided homogeneous pith; alternate low small transversely elliptical leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; sometimes superposed sessile small round-conic buds with several exposed scales; simple entire small subsessile leaves; small perfect apetalous flowers
with corolla-like calyx, in axillary clusters; and 1-seeded fleshy fruit.

1. Evergreen.  2.
   Deciduous: bushy.  
2. Branches glabrous: somewhat bushy.  
   Branches pubescent: trailing.  

Family ELAEAGNACEAE. Oleaster Family.

A rather small family of shrubs or small trees with pervasively rather than pleasingly fragrant flowers; sometimes prized in planting because of their silvery foliage.

**SHEPHERDIA.** Buffalo Berry.

Deciduous brown- or silvery-scurfy shrubs or small trees often with branch-spines, with rather slender twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pale pith; opposite low crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; often clustered more or less stalked buds with 1 or 2 pairs of exposed scales; entire moderate-sized short-stalked leaves; small dioecious apetalous flowers subsessile in crowded axillary clusters; and rather small drupe-like fruit. (*Lepargyraca*).

Twigs coarsely brown-scurfy: leaves elliptical, at most with stellate hairs above but silvery- and brown-scurfy and with stellate hairs beneath. **S. canadensis.**

Twigs and both faces of the oblong leaves with fine silvery scales. **S. argentea.**

**ELAEAGNUS.** Oleaster.

Deciduous brown- or silvery-scurfy shrubs or small trees, often with branch-spines, with rather slender twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pale pith; alternate low crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; entire moderate-sized stalked leaves; solitary sessile small ovoid buds with several scales; small bell-shaped fragrant perfect stalked apetalous flowers with corolla-like calyx, in small axillary clusters; and rather small drupe-like fruits.

1. Scurf silvery, even on young buds.  2.
   Scurf in part brown.  4.
2. Adult leaves with few if any scales above. 3.
Leaves scurfy on both faces, narrow. E. angustifolia spinosa.

Leaves with only star-shaped hairs. E. angustifolia orientalis.

4. Leaves glabrate and green above. 5.
Leaves silvery on both faces. E. argentea.

Brown scales numerous. E. multiflora.

**HIPPOPHÆE. Sea Buckthorn.**

Deciduous armed shrubs with brown wood with moderately coarse ducts, more crowded in spring and fewer and with interspersed very minute ducts in summer, and very fine medullary rays; rather slender rounded twigs commonly ending in sharp spines; round continuous brownish pith; alternate slightly raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round sessile buds with few exposed scales; narrow short-petioled leaves; small imperfect yellowish apetalous flowers in lateral clusters; and small red berry-like drupes.

Twigs rusty-scurfy; leaves silvery-scurfy below. H. rhamnoides.

**Family LYTHRACEÆ. Loosestrife Family.**

A rather small and unimportant family, mostly of herbs, including the cigar plant and a few other species of *Cuphea* grown under glass or in bedding, and the following very attractive tree of the South.

**LAGERSTROEMIA. Crape Myrtle.**

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with shredding bark; pale or brownish wood with small scattered ducts, tangential wood-parenchyma pattern, and very delicate medullary rays; moderately slender twigs decurrently angled below the leaves; small brown continuous pith; alternate and 4-ranked (or the lower opposite) small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; appressed pointed buds with about 2
exposed scales; small obovate subsessile entire leaves; rather large perfect flowers with distinct crisped rounded long-clawed petals; and small round capsules, with winged seeds.

Flowers pink.  
L. indica.
Flowers purplish.  
L. indica violacea.
Flowers white.  
L. indica alba.

Family ONAGRACEAE. Evening Primrose Family.
A rather small and unimportant family, chiefly herbs of which the mutating evening primroses (Oenothera) are of great interest to students of variation and heredity.

FUCHSIA.
Shrubs, mostly tender, often grown as soft-wooded window plants, but exceptionally becoming small deciduous trees, with simple, small-toothed petioled opposite leaves varying to alternate or more commonly whorled; crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a transverse bundle-trace; small scaly buds sometimes superposed; showy axillary tubular epigynous perfect 4-merous flowers hanging on slender stalks, the calyx-segments equally conspicuous with the darker petals; and small berry-like fruit.
Leaves ovate.  
X F. hybrida.
Leaves lanceolate.  
F. gracilis.

Family CORNACEAE. Dogwood Family.
A rather small family, chiefly of shrubs; the dogwoods much used in massed planting.

CORNUS. Dogwood. Cornel.
Deciduous shrubs, or a few undershrubs or small trees, the latter with rather hard pale or brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and fine but mostly evident medullary rays; roundish often bright-colored twigs usually compressed at the nodes; roundish homogeneous pale pith; opposite or in one case alternate low or exceptionally raised U-shaped leaf-scars connected by a transverse line, with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule scars; usually solitary appressed elongated buds, often stalked or developing the first season, with 2 valvate scales; simple
entire stalked exceptionally alternate or whorled leaves often whitened beneath and with very characteristic closely appressed twinned hairs; small perfect polypetalous flowers either in an involucrate head or an open corymb; and small white or red or blue inferior drupes.

1. Low undershrubs. (Bunchberries).
4. Leaves at most lighter green beneath. 5.  Leaves whitened beneath. 8.
5. Twigs or lower surface of leaves somewhat woolly. 6.  Twigs and leaves not woolly. 7.
9. Leaves loosely hairy or woolly beneath. 10.  Leaves not woolly. 12.
Aucuba.

Evergreen shrubs with moderate twigs; alternate moderate glossy leaves; small dioecious 4-merous polypetalous panicled flowers; and typically red 1-seeded drupes.
1. Not variegated.  
   Yellow-margined.  
   Yellow-mottled. 2.  
2. Mottling rather uniform and fine.  
   Central yellow spot large. 3.  
3. Without smaller spots.  
   With scattered smaller spots.

A. japonica.  
A. japonica limbata.  
A. japonica variegata.  
A. japonica bicolor.  
A. japonica latimaculata.

Family NYSSACEAE. Tupelo Family.

A very small family yielding the important tupelo-gum or black-gum lumber; the following one of the best of autumn coloring trees.

Nyssa. Tupelo.

Deciduous moderate-sized trees with pale close wood with minute diffused ducts and very close fine medullary rays; moderately slender or rather stout terete twigs; rounded continuous pith with firmer diaphragms; alternate somewhat raised broadly crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; rounded or ovoid sometimes superposed buds with several exposed scales; moderately large petioled leaves; sometimes imperfect small polypetalous or apetalous flowers axillary or in stalked head-like clusters; and rather small sometimes very acid blue or black inferior drupes.  
Leaves glossy, entire, (Pepperidge).  
N. sylvatica.

Family ARALIACEAE. Aralia Family.

A rather small family of little use except for plantations. The ivy is traditionally the best climbing plant where it can endure the climate.
Araliaceae

Acanthopanax.

Deciduous shrubs or stiff sparingly branched trees with more or less prickly bark; pale soft wood with a single ring of large ducts each year and tangential wavy wood-parenchyma bands; rounded homogeneous pale pith; alternate ovoid buds with several scales; crescent-shaped or linear leaf scars with 5 or more bundle-traces; digitate or palmately lobed moderate sized leaves, often clustered on spurs; small often monoecious greenish polypetalous flowers in umbels or panicles; and small berry-like fruit crowned by the calyx-teeth. (Aralia).

   Leaves digitately compound: shrubs. 2.

2. Leaves green. A. pentaphyllus.
   Variegated. A. pentaphyllus variegatus.

Aralia. Hercules' Club.

Deciduous large coarse shrubs or arborescent (herbaceous in other species), with very stout prickles; brownish zoned wood with small ducts, more crowded in the spring growth and slightly tangentially seriate later, and fine but distinct medullary rays; large crenate homogeneous pale pith; very stout terete twigs; alternate large U-shaped or linear leaf-scar half encircling the stem, with numerous bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-scars; rounded buds with few pointed scales; very large decompound leaves; small white polypetalous perfect flowers in large showy panicles; and small inferior berries.

Leaves prickly: leaflets stalked, whitened and glabrate beneath, with upcurved veins. (Tear blanket). A. spinosa.

Leaves nearly unarmed: leaflets nearly sessile, pubescent, with straight veins. (Dimorphanthus). A. chinensis.

Hedera. Ivy.

Evergreen shrubs, climbing by aerial roots, with pale wood with minute ducts rather crowded in spring and tangentially seriate in summer, and very coarse medullary rays interspersed between the more numerous finer ones; moderate
roundish twigs; rounded spongy pale pith; alternate somewhat raised U-shaped leaf-scars with 5 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with several exposed scales; broadly ovate palmately lobed (or, on fruiting plants and capable of being propagated separately as a bush, *H. Helix arborea*, lanceolate and unlobed) moderate leaves; small perfect greenish polypetalous flowers in panicled umbels; and few-seeded inferior berries.

Leaves of young plants usually 5-lobed, pale-veined. *H. Helix*.

Family CLETHRACEAE. Pepper Bush Family.
A very small family of no considerable importance: the following rather effective in shrubberies.

**CLETHRA.** Pepper Bush. White Alder.
Usually deciduous shrubs with flaking bark; brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and close relatively heavy medullary rays; moderate angled twigs; angled homogeneous pale pith; alternate low crescent- or shield-shaped small leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; small hairy buds stalked or usually developing the first season; moderately large toothed short-stalked leaves; small perfect cup-shaped polypetalous flowers in elongated terminal clusters; and small rounded capsules.

1. Leaves scarcely widened upwards. **C. acuminata.**
   Leaves widest above the middle: stamens glabrous. 2.

2. Leaves glabrate. 3.
   Leaves persistently stellate-hairy beneath. **C. tomentosa.**

3. Flowers white. **C. alnifolia.**
   Flowers rosy. **C. alnifolia rosea.**

Family PYROLACEAE. Shin-leaf Family.
A small family of evergreen herbs of no economic value but sometimes effective as undershrubs and among the most attractive of the small plants of the woods.

**CHIMAPHILA.** Pipsissewa.
Scarcely woody evergreens with short simple erect stems; few rather lanceolate toothed moderate-sized more or less clus-
tered firm subsessile leaves; 1 or few saucer-shaped polypetalous pale flowers on a terminal stalk, rather large for the size of the plant; and depressed 5-lobed capsules. Leaves oblanceolate, green. (Prince’s pine). C. umbellata. Leaves ovate or broadly lanceolate, white-veined. C. maculata.

**Moneses.** One-flowered Shin-leaf.

Small perennial low evergreen with several small crenate wing-petioled leaves clustered at end of short erect herbaceous stems; perfect white or rosy open polypetalous flowers solitary on a terminal scape; and subglobose-depressed many-seeded capsules. Leaves round-ovate or obovate, cuneate. M. uniflora.

**Pyrola.** Shin-leaf.

Evergreen perennial herbs with mostly several clustered long-stalked nearly entire almost basal leaves; relatively large whitish polypetalous perfect open flowers in a long-stalked raceme; and depressed small many-seeded capsules dehiscing from the base.

1. Leaves distributed on the stem, small. P. secunda.
   Leave essentially basal. 2.
2. Often broader than long. 3.
   Mostly longer than broad, dull. P. elliptica.
3. Small (2-3 cm.): flowers greenish. P. chlorantha.
   Larger (4 cm.), or glossy. 4.
   Flowers white. P. americana.

**Family ERICACEAE.** Heath Family.

A large family, chiefly shrubs, producing the blueberries, huckleberries and cranberries of the market and the “briarwood” (bois de bruyère) of which tobacco pipes are made. The Cape heaths and Ghent azaleas are among the most popular of winter-blooming woody plants handled by florists; and the rhododendrons are among the most showy open-air shrubs.
ERICACEAE

Ledum. Labrador Tea.

Small evergreen bog-shrubs with slender terete twigs; somewhat 3-sided brown continuous pith; alternate minute crescent-shaped or 2-lobed leaf-scars with a single bundle trace; no stipule-scars; minute round sessile lateral buds and larger ovoid terminal buds with several exposed scales; elliptical-oblong leaves, revolute and rusty-tomentose beneath in the eastern species; small open perfect nearly polypetalous white flowers in short terminal clusters; and small many-seeded capsules dehiscent at the base.
Leaves subelliptical, rather broad. L. groenlandicum.
Leaves linear, narrow. L. palustre.

Rhododendron.

Evergreen or deciduous shrubs or small trees with hard brownish wood with minute ducts, rather more crowded in spring, and fine medullary rays; rounded slender or stout twigs; rounded or angular continuous pith; alternate crescent-shaped or transverse leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid sometimes very large buds with a number of exposed scales; entire or ciliate lanceolate petioled leaves; perfect showy clustered mostly gamopetalous flowers; and small more or less elongated capsules. Azalea and Rhodora are considered separate genera sometimes.

1. Leaves thick, evergreen. (Rhododendron). 2.
Leaves thin, mostly deciduous. (Azalea; Rhodora). 4.

2. Leaves tapering to apex and base: pedicels glandular. 3.
Leaves rounded at ends; pedicels downy. R. catawbiense.

3. Flowers rosy-white, spotted. R. maximum.
   Flowers white. R. maximum album.
   Flowers purplish. R. maximum purpureum.

4. Bud-scales two to four. 5.
Bud-scales many. 6.

5. Leaves deciduous. R. indicum.
Leaves evergreen. R. Simsii.

**MENZIESIA.**
Deciduous shrubs with shredding bark; rather soft wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender subterete twigs; 3-sided brownish continuous pith; alternate somewhat raised triangular or shield-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small round buds with several exposed scales, or the upper ovoid and larger; lance-elliptical moderately small entire short-petioled leaves clustered at end; relatively large urn-shaped gamopetalous perfect flowers loosely clustered above; and small ovoid capsules.

**LEIOPHYLLUM.**  Sand Myrtle.
Small evergreen shrubs with shredding bark; slender subterete twigs; minute continuous 3-sided pith; sub-opposite minute crescent-shaped raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; minute appressed pointed buds with indistinct scales; small elliptical glabrous entire leaves; small
cup-shaped perfect white polypetalous flowers clustered at ends of the branches; and small many-seeded capsules dehiscent from the top. (Dendrium).

Leaves revolute, on appressed petioles. L. buxifolium.

**Loiseleuria.**

Low matted evergreen shrubs with small opposite crescent-shaped raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule scars; small appressed buds with indistinct scales; small elliptical glabrous entire leaves; few small cup-shaped gamopetalous perfect white or rosy flowers with 5 stamens; and small many-seeded capsules dehiscent from the top. (Chamaecistus).

Leaves revolute, on divergent petioles. L. procumbens.

**Kalmia.** American Laurel.

Evergreen shrubs with hard brownish wood with minute diffused pores and rather fine unequal medullary rays; somewhat angular continuous pith; moderate or slender twigs; crescent- or shield-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; small buds with about 2 exposed scales; no stipule-scars; simple leaves rather crowded at end of the season's growth; wheel-shaped gamopetalous flowers with the anthers at first held in pockets in the corolla; and small capsules.

1. Leaves large (8-10 cm. long), alternate. K. latifolia.

Leaves smaller (scarcely 6 cm.), opposite or whorled. 2.

2. Twigs rounded: leaves stalked. K. angustifolia.

Twigs 2-edged: leaves nearly stalkless, glaucous. K. Folifolia.

**Phyllodoce.** Mountain Heath.

Small matted evergreen shrubs with alternate raised minute crescent-shaped leaf-scars decurrent on the twigs as ridges; a single minute bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small sessile oblong flat leaves; small purplish gamopetalous urn-shaped slender-stalked terminal flowers; and small roundish many-seeded capsules.

Leaves minutely serrulate, obtuse. P. caerulea.

**Cassiope.**

Moss-like trailing evergreen shrubs with slender subterete
twigs; more or less flattened spongy pale pith; opposite raised
crescent-shaped minute leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace;
no stipule-scars; minute buds usually developing the first
season; small sessile overlapping leaves; rather small slender-
stalked pale deeply parted cup-shaped gamopetalous flowers at
end of the branches; and round-ovoid small capsules.
Leaves linear, acute, upcurved. C. hypnoides.

**Leucothoë.**

Evergreen or deciduous shrubs with brown wood with
minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender more
or less 3-sided twigs; small somewhat 3-sided continuous pith;
alternate small somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars
with a single bundle-trace; no stipule scars; small round buds
with several exposed scales; lance-elliptical short-petioled ser-
rulate leaves; perfect urn-shaped gamopetalous white flowers
in one-sided racemes; and small depressed-globose many-seeded
capsules.
1. Evergreen. 2.
   Deciduous. 3.
2. Leaves acute or short-acuminate. L. axillaris.
   Leaves long-acuminate. L. Catesbaei.
   Racemes not recurved. L. racemosa.

**Andromeda. Bog Rosemary.**

Evergreen small shrubs with rather shredding bark; few
slender subterete branches; roundish brown homogeneous
large-celled pith; alternate at first raised crescent-shaped small
leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small ovoid
sessile solitary buds with 2 exposed scales; entire mostly very
revolute narrow leaves; few small pink or white perfect urceo-
late gamopetalous flowers in terminal umbels; and subglobose
small many-seeded capsules.
Leaves glabrous: capsules brown, globose. A. Polifolia.
White-tomentulose beneath: capsules glaucous. A. glaucophylla.
ERICACEAE

LYONIA.

Shrubs with brown or gray smooth or fissured bark; slender 3-angled twigs; somewhat angular homogeneous pith; alternate low crescent-shaped or half-round leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; solitary sessile round-ovoid buds with about 2 exposed scales; small pale perfect urn-shaped gamopetalous flowers in axillary or panicled racemes; and small rounded many-seeded capsules.

Evergreen. L. ferruginea.
Deciduous. L. ligustrina.

PIERIS. Stagger Bush.

Evergreen or deciduous shrubs sometimes with shredding bark; rather slender roundish or 3-sided twigs; 3-sided continuous pith; alternate raised half-round leaf-scars with a single bundle trace; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid buds with several exposed scales; lance-elliptical entire or ciliate-serrulate short-petioled leaves; rather small white gamopetalous urceolate perfect flowers in axillary racemes or forming a terminal panicle; and small round or flask-shaped many-seeded capsules. *(Lyonia. Xolisma).*

1. Evergreen: buds compressed, acute.

   2. Twigs and petioles sparsely hairy.

   Glabrous. P. floribunda.

   P. nitida.

CHAMAEDAPHNE. Cassandra. Leather Leaf.

Rather small evergreen shrubs with somewhat shredding bark; slender 3-sided twigs; minute 3-sided or flattened homogeneous pale pith; alternate low roundish margined leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars, small rounded buds with several ciliate scales; elliptical rather small leathery entire narrowly revolute subsessile leaves, peltate-scurfy beneath; pale perfect urceolate short-stalked gamopetalous flowers solitary in the axils of the reduced upper leaves; and depressed-globose small capsules.

1. Leaves oblong, not crisped.

   2. Leaves linear-lanceolate, crisped. C. calyculata angustifolia,
2. Over 30 cm. high; branches rather ascending. C. calyculata.  
Scarcely 30 cm. high: branches horizontal. C. calyculata nana.

**Enkianthus.**

Deciduous shrubs with rather slender terete twigs swollen and leafy at tip; somewhat angled brownish continuous pith; alternate crescent-shaped small little-raised leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid scaly terminal buds; moderately small obovate-oblanceolate petioled entire or serrulate leaves; rather small bell- or cup-shaped gamopetalous perfect flowers in terminal racemes; and small oblong capsules erect on long slender drooping pedicels.  
Flowers white: pedicels glabrous.  E. perulatus.  
Flowers red: pedicels loosely hairy.  E. campanulatus.

**Oxydendrum.**  Sourwood.

Deciduous small trees with rather soft wood with numerous small diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rather slender rounded or 3-sided twigs; roundish continuous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised half-round leaf-scars with a single large bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; roundish buds with about 3 exposed scales; moderate petioled entire or serrulate acid leaves; perfect small urn-shaped white gamopetalous flowers, one-sided on the branches of loose terminal panicles; and small oblong many-seeded capsules erect on the pedicels.  
Leaves lanceolate, acuminate.  O. arboreum.

**Epigaea.**  Trailing Arbutus.

Evergreen small trailing half-shrubs with rather flaking bark; moderately slender brown bristly terete twigs; roundish spongy pith; alternate moderate-sized firm somewhat revolute entire leaves on bristly stalks; more or less imperfect relatively large fragrant pinkish funnel-shaped gamopetalous flowers crowded at the ends of the shoots; and round many-seeded capsules—infrequently seen.  
Leaves elliptical or ovate, often cordate. (Mayflower).  E. repens.
Gaultheria. Wintergreen.
Underground trailing plants with erect scarcely woody short stems few-leaved at top, or shrubs, with rather 3-sided branches; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped or sub-elliptical leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid solitary buds with several pairs of scales; slightly revolute more or less toothed short-stalked leaves; pinkish urceolate perfect flowers in terminal racemes or axillary; and thin-walled capsules in fleshy berry-like calyx.
2. Leaves round or cordate at base: fruit blackish. G. Shallon. Leaves cuneate: fruit blue. G. Veitchiana.

Erica. Heath.
Usually delicate evergreen shrubs with brown close wood with minute diffused ducts, sometimes sparser in autumn, and fine medullary rays; slender twigs with raised round leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small solitary buds; small narrow spreading short-stalked leaves decurrent as raised ridges on the stem; small perfect urn-shaped mostly pinkish gamopetalous flowers crowded at the ends of the branches; and small roundish capsules with small seeds.
   Leaves not bristly. 2.

Calluna. Heather. Ling.
Delicate small evergreen shrubs with slender terete twigs; minute angular homogeneous pith; opposite roundish minute leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; very small acutely auricled sessile entire overlapping leaves; minute rounded solitary buds with few scales, generally developing the first season; small perfect deeply parted white or reddish gamopetalous flowers along the branches in a feathery tuft, drying on the stem; and small rounded 4-celled capsules.
1. Neither matted nor prostrate. 2.
   With spreading or prostrate branches. C. vulgaris prostrata.
   Forming low dense mats.        C. vulgaris nana.

2. Gray-woolly.
   Not gray-woolly. 3.

3. Flowers white. 4.
   Flowers pink or red. 5.

4. Flowering in early autumn.
   Flowering very late.        C. vulgaris alba.

5. Flowers pink or rosy. 6.
   Flowers carmine.        C. vulgaris rubra.

6. Flowers single.
   Flowers double.        C. vulgaris plena.

**(CHIогenes. Moxie Plum.**)

Delicate trailing evergreen shrubs with very slender subterete twigs, minute roundish homogeneous pith; alternate low half-round or crescent-shaped minute leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; minute flattened buds; small broad pointed subsessile leaves; small pale perfect cup-shaped gamopetalous flowers solitary in the axils; and berry-like fruit. Stem rough: leaves glabrous above, revolute.        C. hispidula.

**(Gaylusсaca. Huckleberry.**)

Rather small mostly deciduous shrubs with roundish slender twigs; roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate small low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; solitary small sessile ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales; simple usually entire and resinous-dotted rather small short-stalked leaves; small perfect often reddish urn-shaped gamopetalous flowers; and berry-like fruit with the seeds enclosed singly in core-like small shells.

   Deciduous: leaves entire. 2.

   Not glandular-pubescent. 3.

3. Leaves sticky-resinous, not glaucous. 4.
   Leaves pubescent and glaucous beneath.        G. frondosa.
Fruit blue, glaucous. G. baccata glaucocarpa.
Fruit white or pink. G. baccata leucocarpa.

**Arctostaphylos. Bearberry. Manzanita.**

Evergreen or deciduous low shrubs (as here considered) with flaking bark; rather slender and angled twigs; somewhat 3-sided homogeneous pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; compressed ovoid small solitary buds with 2-4 exposed scales; small simple entire (in some other species toothed) short-petioled leaves; small perfect pink or white urceolate gamopetalous flowers in small racemes; and rather small red or black berries.

Trailing: leaves spatulate, glabrate. A. Uva-ursi.
Bushy: leaves ovate or elliptical, tomentose. A. tomentosa.

**Vaccinium. Blueberry.**

Usually deciduous shrubs with rather hard brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender angled twigs; small angular continuous pith; alternate raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small ovoid buds with about 2 exposed scales; characteristically oblanceolate rather small petioled leaves; perfect open or bell-shaped gamopetalous whitish flowers; and rather small inferior berries with small seeds.—The first two species (Cranberries) are often separated, as *Oxyccoccus*.

1. Evergreen: leaves small (under 2.5 cm. long). 2.
   Deciduous: fruit black or glaucous. 5.

2. Trailing slender vines: leaves very small (1 cm. long). 3.
   Erect or more or less matted low shrubs. 4.

3. Leaves white beneath: fruit under 10 mm. V. Oxycoccos.
   Leaves less whitened: fruit over 10 mm. V. macrocarpon.

4. Leaves pointed, serrulate: fruit blackish. V. Myrsinites.
   Leaves blunt or notched, entire: fruit red. V. Vitis-Idaea.

5. Leaves blunt, small (1.5 cm.): plant low. V. uliginosum.
   Leaves acute, or else plants distinctly larger. 6.
6. Leaves glossy, narrowly revolute, veiny. V. arboreum. Leaves dull or else not revolute. 7.
7. Leaves small (scarcely 4 cm.): twigs granular. 8. Leaves larger (often 5 or 6 cm. long). 9.
9. Twigs somewhat granular or wrinkled. 10. Twigs not granular: leaves veiny beneath. V. stamineum.

Family DIAPENSIACEAE.
An insignificant small family. Galax leaves are among the autumnal commodities of florists.

DIAPENSIA.

Evergreen matted low alpine plants with small subopposite crowded sessile glabrous oblong-spatulate entire leaves; no stipules; perfect white bell-shaped gamopetalous flowers, large for the plant, solitary on slender scape-like peduncles; and ovoid leathery capsules with small seeds.
Leaves revolute, outcurved. D. lapponica.

GALAX.

Evergreen acaulescent herbs with clustered long-stalked rounded moderate glossy firm leaves bronzing in winter; small and inconspicuous perfect gamopetalous racemed flowers; and small capsules.
Leaves wavy-margined, blunt, cordate. G. aphylla.

PYXIDANTHERA. Pyxie.

Low trailing evergreen suffruticose plants with crowded or alternate small sessile entire leaves; numerous small white or rosy open nearly sessile bell-shaped gamopetalous flowers; and small rounded many-seeded capsules.
Leaves oblanceolate, pointed. P. barbulata.

Family SAPOTACEAE. Sapodilla Family.
A chiefly tropical family members of which yield gutta
percha, a number of tropical fruits, chicle, etc.: scarcely useful in planting.

**Bumelia.** False Buckthorn.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees armed with axillary more or less leafy thorns; with pale hard wood with occasional small ducts along the beginning of the season’s growth, very numerous minute ducts forming a coarse netted pattern in the summer wood, and very fine medullary rays; moderate roundish twigs, woolly when young; roundish homogeneous pale pith; alternate somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; small ovoid sessile solitary buds with several exposed scales; simple rather ob-lanceolate moderate short-stalked leaves often clustered on short spurs; small perfect gamopetalous long-stalked flowers clustered on the spurs, and small 1-seeded berry-like fruit. Leaves raised-veiny beneath, glabrous, like flowers. B. lycioides. Leaves hairy beneath, like flowers and pedicels. B. lanuginosa.

**Family EBENACEAE.** Ebony Family.

A chiefly tropical family yielding ebony and other hard woods, the Japanese persimmon, etc.: scarcely of decorative use.

**Diospyros.** Persimmon.

Deciduous shrubs or moderate-sized trees with hard brownish or blackening wood with small diffused ducts, numerous fine transverse lines of wood-parenchyma and very fine medullary rays; rather slender roundish twigs; somewhat angled spongy pith; alternate often 2-ranked somewhat raised half-round leaf-scars with 1 crescent-shaped bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; solitary sessile ovoid buds with about 3 exposed scales; rather large simple entire stalked leaves; small cup-shaped pale axillary polygamous gamopetalous flowers; and large fleshy fruit with enlarged sepals at the base and containing several large seeds. Loosely hairy: leaves often cordate. D. virginiana.
Family SYMPLOCACEAE.
An unimportant small family.

SYMPLOCOS. Sweet Leaf.
Deciduous or subevergreen shrubs or small trees with pale wood with minute scattered ducts and very fine medullary rays; slender or rather stout terete twigs; roundish pith with firmer diaphragms; alternate low half-round leaf-scars with a single curved bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round superposed buds with several exposed scales; moderately small short-petioled leaves; small perfect somewhat gamopetalous yellow flowers crowded in axillary racemes; and dry mostly 1-seeded drupes. Leaves deciduous, thin, serrate.  
S. paniculata.  
Leaves half-evergreen, firm, entire.  
S. tinctoria.

Family STYRACACEAE. Storax Family.
A small and unimportant family except for the following decorative shrubs or small trees.

HALESIA. Silver Bell.
Deciduous small trees with thin shredding bark; brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and very fine medullary rays; moderate roundish twigs; roundish chambered rather small pith; alternate somewhat raised half-round leaf-scars with a single large but rather indefinite curved bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; sessile ovoid sometimes superposed buds with several exposed scales; rather large petioled leaves; perfect gamopetalous funnel- or bell-shaped rather large white flowers, slender-pedicelled at the nodes; and hard indehiscent winged fruits. (Mohrodendron).
1. Fruit 4-winged. 2.
   Fruit 2-winged.  
   H. diptera.
2. Corolla tapered at the base.  
   Corolla bell-shaped.  
   H. carolina.  
   H. carolina Meehani.

STYRAX.
Shrubs or small trees with pale wood with small crowded vernal ducts, minute summer ducts, and very fine medullary
rays; rather slender terete twigs; small rounded continuous pith; alternate small somewhat raised half-round leaf-scars with a single curved bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid appressed superposed buds with 2-3 exposed scales; moderate short-petioled nearly entire leaves; rather small perfect bell-shaped gamopetalous flowers in leafy racemes; and dry few-seeded small fruit.

1. Leaves tomentose beneath.  
   Leaves glabrate beneath.  2.

2. Pedicels for a time somewhat scurfy.  
   Pedicels glabrous.

Family OLEACEAE. Olive Family.
A moderate-sized family yielding the pickled olives and olive-oil of commerce, ash lumber, etc., and including a number of the most prized decorative shrubs.

FRAXINUS. Ash.
Deciduous rather large trees with hard white or brownish wood with a crowded vernal zone of moderately large ducts, fewer and smaller ducts in a more or less marked transverse wavy pattern in the summer wood, and numerous fine medullary rays; rather stout more or less compressed twigs; elliptical or 6-sided rather large pale homogeneous pith; opposite large low shield-shaped or half-round leaf-scars with many bundle-traces in a single aggregate series; no stipule-scars; sessile often superposed rounded buds with 1 or 2 exposed pairs of scales; normally odd-pinnate large stalked leaves; small mostly imperfect and apetalous flowers in lateral clusters; and winged fruits.

1. Twigs acutely 4-angled, or 4-winged: buds gray:
   fruit broad, winged all around.  F. quadrangulata.
   Twigs not acutely angled.  2.

   Buds brown: leaflets stalked: fruit narrow, winged principally at the end.  11.
   Leaves pinnate.  4.
4. Leaflets deeply cut.  F. excelsior asplenifolia.
   Leaflets not deeply cut.  5.
5. Dwarf and shrubby.  F. excelsior nana.
   Trees.  6.
6. Weeping.  7.
   Not weeping.  8.
7. Twigs gray.  F. excelsior pendula.
   Twigs yellow.  F. excelsior aurea pendula.
8. Twigs yellow.  F. excelsior aurea.
   Twigs gray.  9.
9. Leaves green.
   Leaves variegated.  10.
    Leaves with white margin.  F. excelsior albo-marginata.
11. Leaves whitened beneath: fruit rather stout, scarcely
    wing-margin: leaf-scars concave at top.  12.
   Leaves merely lighter green beneath: fruit slender, the
   narrow wing continuing to the base: scar-
   margin not concave.  14.
   More or less velvety.  F. Biltmoreana.
   Leaves white-margin.  F. americana albo-marginata.
14. Glabrous or nearly so. (Green ash).  F. lanceolata.
   Twigs velvety. (Red ash).  F. pennsylvanica.

**Fontanesia.**

Deciduous shrubs with slender 4-winged twigs; round homogenous pale pith; opposite or obliquely opposite raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; alternate round ovoid solitary sessile buds usually with 2 or 3 pairs of exposed scales; simple glossy moderately small short-stalked leaves; small whitish perfect flowers clustered at the ends of the branches; and rather small winged hard fruits.
Leaves quite entire.  
F. Fortunei.
Leaves rough-margined or minutely toothed.  F. phillyraeoides.

FORSYTHIA. Golden Bell.
Deciduous shrubs with moderately slender elongated sometimes scrambling or rooting branches, often green until autumn; with roundish excavated or chambered pale pith; opposite or occasionally whorled somewhat spreading narrowly ovoid buds, superposed and generally branching collaterally so as to form axillary clusters in autumn, with several exposed scales; rather raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; lanceolate to ovate slightly fleshy mostly serrate leaves, simple or in the broader forms digitately 3-lobed or 3-foliolate; showy yellow short-tubed perfect gamopetalous flowers in axillary clusters; and small 2-celled capsules with winged seeds.

1. Leaves elongated: twigs green: pith chambered.  2.
Leaves broad, often 3-lobed or 3-foliolate, toothed.  4.
2. Leaves neither lobed nor divided, entire below.  3.
Leaves in part lobed or divided, on shoots. × F. intermedia.
3. Leaves green.  F. viridissima.
Leaves variegated with white.  F. viridissima variegata.
4. Essentially glabrous.  5.
Leaves downy, at least beneath.  F. suspensa pubescens.
5. Bushy or spreading.  6.
Scrambling, or spreading and drooping.  F. suspensa.
Shoots slender, rooting at the end.  F. suspensa Sieboldii.
7. Leaves rarely of 3 leaflets; pith for a time chambered near the nodes.  × F. intermedia.
Leaves frequently 3-foliolate: pith entirely excavated except at the nodes.  8.
8. Shoots and foliage green.  9.
Shoots and young foliage purplish.  F. suspensa atrocaulis.
Leaves variegated with yellow.  F. suspensa variegata.
130

OLEACEAE

Syringa. Lilac.

Deciduous shrubs with pale wood with small ducts, somewhat larger and more crowded in spring, and fine but distinct medullary rays; round twigs somewhat compressed or fluted beneath the nodes or rather 4-angled; roundish continuous pith; opposite crescent-shaped somewhat raised leaf-scars with a transverse compound bundle-trace; ovoid sessile buds, the terminal usually wanting, with several pairs of scales; rather ovate petioled leaves, entire or pinnately lobed or dissected; small salver- or funnel-shaped perfect gamopetalous flowers in ample panicles; and 2-valved oblong flattened few-seeded capsules.

1. Leaves rough-margined, whitened beneath: buds large, with brown scales: twigs warty. S. villosa.

   Leaves scarcely rough-margined. 2.

2. Leaves pale beneath; calyx white. S. amurensis.

   Leaves green beneath. 3.

3. Leaves cordate: buds round-ovoid, red or green. S. vulgaris.

   Leaves acute at base: buds pointed, brown. 4.


   Leaves narrowly lanceolate. 5.


   Leaves, or some of them, lobed. S. persica laciniata.

Forestiera. Swamp Privet.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with rather hard white wood with minute diffused ducts and very fine medullary rays; more or less 4-sided often pungent twigs; roundish homogenous pith; opposite somewhat raised small transversely elliptical or lens-shaped leaf-scars with 1 rather large bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; superposed rounded sessile buds with 2 or 3 pairs of exposed scales; simple stalked yellowish flowers in nearly sessile lateral clusters; and rather small drupes pointed at both ends. (Adelia).

Twigs glabrous. F. acuminata.

Twigs pubescent. F. ligustrina.
**Oleaceae**

**Chionanthus. Fringe Tree.**

Large shrubs with white wood with about 1 ring of small vernal ducts, broad radial or flame-shaped wood-parenchyma pattern in summer, and very fine medullary rays; more or less 4-sided or 4-lined rather stout warty twigs; compressed or angled homogeneous pale pith; opposite raised and often decurrent crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a crescent-shaped aggregate bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round-ovoid superposed sessile buds with a number of pungently pointed exposed scales; simple rather large petioled entire leaves; perfect or polygamous 4-merous flowers with long white nearly separate corolla lobes, in more or less leafy axillary clusters; and purple drupes.

Leaves acuminate, glabrate. C. virginica.
Leaves not acuminate: petioles hairy. C. retusa.

**Osmanthus. Fragrant Olive.**

Evergreen shrubs or small trees with pinkish close wood with few uniform minute ducts in a flame-like pattern and very fine medullary rays; rather slender somewhat compressed twigs; roundish continuous pith; opposite rather small shield-shaped slightly raised leaf-scars with a crescent-shaped compound bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; spreading ovoid or conical sessile buds, sometimes superposed, with 2 exposed scales; rather large leathery lanceolate petioled leaves; small sometimes imperfect openly conical gamopetalous white flowers in small axillary panicles; and small 1-seeded drupes.

1. Leaves pointed at both ends. 2.
   Leaves blunt at base, serrulate: petiole channeled. O. fragrans.

2. Leaves entire. O. americanus.
   Leaves holly-like. O. Aquifolium.

**Ligustrum. Privet.**

Deciduous or half-evergreen shrubs with pale or smoky wood with small diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; rather slender roundish or compressed twigs; roundish homogeneous pale pith; somewhat raised opposite roundish or transversely elliptical leaf-scars with one compound bundle-trace; no stipule-
scars; solitary sessile ovoid buds with about 2 pairs of exposed scales; simple entire very short-stalked moderately small leaves; perfect small white shortly salver-shaped gamopetalous flowers in terminal panicles; and berry-like usually black fruit.

1. Leaves glabrate: fruit glossy, rather large (8 mm.), in large clusters. 2.

Leaves often pubescent beneath, at least on the mid-rib: fruit dull, rather small (5 mm.), in small clusters surpassed by the shoots. 3.

2. Twigs glabrous: fruit round: leaves subelliptic. L. ovalifolium.
   Twigs puberulent: fruit ovoid: leaves oblong. L. vulgare.

3. Habit erect: calyx glabrate. 4.
   Habit spreading: calyx usually puberulent. 5.

4. Leaves acute at both ends. L. acuminatum.
   Leaves rather blunt. L. amurense.

5. Tall, with curving branches. L. Ibota.
   Dwarf, with horizontal branches. L. Ibota Regelianum.

**JASMINUM.** Jessamine.

Shrubs, sometimes scrambling, with white wood with small ducts crowded in spring but sparser and much smaller in summer, and fine medullary rays; slender mostly angled twigs; round often chambered pith; opposite or alternate but 4-ranked somewhat raised small crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; round or ovoid or spindle-shaped sessile buds; odd-pinnate or by reduction apparently simple petioled leaves; fragrant salver-shaped gamopetalous perfect flowers in axillary clusters; and 2-seeded berries.

1. Leaves evidently compound. 2.

Leaves of 1 leaflet. J. pubescens.

2. Leaves opposite. 3.
   Leaves alternate. J. humile.

3. Flowers white. 4.
   Flowers yellow: leaves deciduous. J. nudiflorum.

   Scrambling. J. officinale.

**Family LOGANIA CEAE.** Strychnine Family.

A moderate chiefly tropical family, mainly notable as af-
fording the poison strychnine: the following attractive climber is medicinal.

**GELSEMIUM. Carolina Jessamine.**

Evergreen twining woody plants with slender twigs somewhat square at the nodes; roundish spongy or excavated white pith; opposite elevated crescent-shaped or half-round leaf-scars with a large bundle-trace; small stipule-scars; sessile buds with several pairs of pointed scales; rather small short-petioled entire leaves; openly funnel-shaped rather large fragrant yellow gamopetalous perfect flowers solitary on short scaly axillary shoots; moderate thin-walled capsules; and relatively large winged seeds.

Leaves lanceolate, very acute. 

**G. sempervirens.**

**Buddleia.**

Deciduous half-shrubs with soft wood with minute diffused ducts and fine medullary rays; slender squarish twigs; 4-sided homogeneous pale pith; opposite low half-round or triangular leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; narrow stipule-scars; sessile ovoid acute somewhat spreading superposed buds with usually 2 exposed scales; simple toothed short-stalked moderate leaves; small mostly lavender perfect funnel-shaped gamopetalous flowers in clusters ending the branches; and small ovoid capsules with minute seeds.

1. Branches rather erect. 2.

2. Branches spreading or drooping. 3.

2. Flower clusters straight. B. Lindleyana.

Flower clusters drooping. × B. intermedia insignis.

3. Leaves white- or yellow-tomentose beneath. B. Davidii.

Leaves glabrate or finely gray-tomentose. 4.

3. Leaves white- or yellow-tomentose beneath. B. Davidii.

4. Flowers lilac, in clusters scarcely 20 cm. long. B. japonica.

Flowers violet, in longer clusters (25-30 cm.). × B. intermedia.

**Family ASCLEPIADACEAE. Milkweed Family.**

A moderate widespread family, members of which yield African India rubber: one *Vinca* is largely used in bedding and another for window-boxes.
Vinca. Periwinkle.

Evergreen trailing herbs with opposite petioled rather small leaves; rather large perfect funnel- or salver-shaped stalked gamopetalous flowers; and paired cylindrical follicles which are infrequently seen. Leaves lanceolate; flowers blue. (Running "myrtle"). V. minor. Leaves ovate, over 5 cm. long. V. major.

Family ASCLEPIADACEAE. Milkweed Family.
A moderate-sized family, chiefly of herbs with milky sap, some of which are used in hardy perennial planting. *Hoya*, the waxflower, and *Stapelia*, the star-"cactus", are frequent in greenhouses. *Stephanotis* is a favorite climber in warm regions.

Periploca. Silk Vine.
Deciduous twining woody plants with milky sap; round stems; opposite raised round leaf-scars with a single curved bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small hairy buds with few scales; moderate entire petioled leaves; rather large perfect purplish gamopetalous flowers in sparse stalked axillary clusters; slender paired follicles; and small winged seeds. Leaves ovate, round-based, acuminate. P. graeca. Leaves lanceolate. P. graeca angustifolia.

Family POLEMONIACEAE. Phlox Family.
A rather small family of herbs, much used as hardy perennials.

Phlox.
Mostly perennial herbs with opposite leaves; gamopetalous salver-shaped white or reddish perfect flowers in sometimes panicled cymes; and small 3-seeded capsules. The following somewhat woody evergreen matted species with small linear leaves is used for rockeries, etc. Flowers bluish or pink. (Ground pink). P. subulata. Flowers white. P. subulata alba.

Family VERBENACEAE. Verbena Family.
A moderately small family, chiefly of woody species in the tropics, yielding the teak lumber used in ship-building. Among
bedding plants *Verbena* and *Lantana* are familiar examples—the latter a bad weed in Hawaii, and one *Clerodendron* is a very effective greenhouse climber.

**Clerodendron.**

Deciduous half-woody plants with rather stout terete or compressed twigs; large round or squarish continuous white pith; opposite somewhat raised subelliptical leaf-scars, sometimes in whorls of 3, with about 10 small bundle-traces in a single U-shaped group; no stipule-scars; conical superposed sessile buds; rather large ovate long-petioled often serrate leaves; perfect salver-shaped flowers in clustered axillary corymbs, with showy calyx and gamopetalous corolla; and drupe-like fruit.

Leaves acuminate: corolla white.  

C. trichotomum.

**Caryopteris.**

Deciduous small shrubs with slender rounded twigs; rounded homogeneous pale pith; opposite low crescent-shaped or half-round small leaf-scars with 1 transverse bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; small ovoid sessile solitary buds with about 4 exposed scales; petioled coarsely toothed leaves; small funnel-shaped perfect gamopetalous flowers in dense stalked axillary clusters; and small dry fruit of 4 nutlets.

Flowers lavender to violet.  

C. incana.  

Flowers white.  

C. incana candida.

**Callicarpa. French Mulberry.**

Deciduous small shrubs or half-shrubs with slender nearly terete twigs; rounded homogeneous pale pith; opposite low crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; oblong acute sessile superposed somewhat spreading naked buds; simple toothed or lobed very short-stalked leaves; small usually pink salver-shaped gamopetalous flowers in dense short-stalked axillary clusters; and small often purplish berry-like drupes with 2-4 seed-like kernels.

1. Leaves woolly beneath. 2.

Leaves not woolly. 3.
2. Fruit violet.  
    Fruit white.

3. Leaves rather coarse-toothed.  
    Leaves serrulate.  4.

4. Fruit violet.  
   Fruit white.

VITEX. Chaste Tree.
Deciduous shrubs or half-shrubs with soft brown wood with small ducts, large and crowded in spring but decreasing and diffused in summer, and fine medullary rays; rather slender 4-sided or 4-lined twigs; relatively large continuous white pith; opposite low crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with a single curved bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; rounded sessile superposed tomentose buds with indistinct scales; digitate slender-petioled leaves; rather small perfect typically tubular gamopetalous flowers crowded in the axils; and small 4-celled drupe-like or finally dry peppery-aromatic fruits.

1. Leaflets entire or low-serrate.  2.
   Leaflets deeply pinnatifid.  

   V. Negundo incisa.

2. Flowers lavender.  
   Flowers blue.  
   Flowers white.  

   V. Agnus-Castus caerulea.  
   V. Agnus-Castus alba.

Family SOLANACEAE. Potato Family.
A large widespread family, chiefly of herbs, containing such important species as potato, tomato, egg-plant, capsicum, tobacco, nightshade and henbane. *Schizanthus, Petunia*, etc., are much grown for their flowers.

LYCIUM. Matrimony Vine.
Deciduous spreading or scrambling shrubs with pale bark; slender often spiny angled twigs; somewhat 3-sided continuous pale pith; alternate raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; more or less multiple sessile buds with few exposed scales; simple moderately small lanceolate entire cuneately subsessile leaves; moderate shortly funnel-form perfect gamopetalous axillary flowers; and orange berries.
Leaves gray-green: fruit about 10 mm. long. L. halimifolium.
Leaves bright green: fruit often 20 mm. long. L. chinense.

**Solanum.**

Usually herbs, (potato, egg plant, etc.); the following (bittersweet) a soft-wooded perennial twining climber with alternate leaves; wheel-shaped perfect violet flowers in stalked clusters from above the axils; and ovoid red berries.

Leaves cordate or hastately lobed or divided. S. Dulcamara.

**Family SCROPHULARIACEAE.** Figwort Family.

A large family, chiefly herbaceous, including foxglove, snapdragon, etc., of the gardens, and such common weeds as mullein and speedwell. The following is a street tree as far north as Brooklyn.

**Paulownia.**

Deciduous medium-sized trees with rather soft brownish wood with small ducts, more or less crowded in spring and tangentially seriate in summer, and fine medullary rays; stout roundish twigs flattened at the nodes; roundish large pith, chambered, or excavated between the nodes; opposite somewhat raised large subelliptical leaf-scars with numerous bundle-traces in a single series; no stipule-scars; rounded mostly superposed buds with several exposed scales; large ovate petioled leaves; violet gamopetalous 2-lipped large flowers in terminal panicles; and ovoid capsules with winged seeds.

Leaves cordate, pubescent. (Imperial tree). P. tomentosa.

**Family BIGNONIACEAE.** Bignonia Family.

A rather small warm-region family including many woody climbers, frequent in conservatories, and some trees; occasionally yielding valuable timber, such as primavera.

**Bignonia. Cross Vine.**

More or less evergreen woody plants, climbing by leaf tendrils; with brownish soft wood with large crowded ducts in spring, minute scattered ducts in autumn, and unequal medullary rays of which 4, consisting of brown cells, may be con-
spicuous in the form of a cross; rather slender twigs square or somewhat flattened at the nodes; rounded mostly excavated pith; opposite half-round somewhat raised leaf-scars with 1 bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile not superposed buds with several pairs of loose scales; compound leaves with terminal tendrils; large perfect gamopetalous flowers; and large flattened capsules with winged seeds.

1. Tendrils ending in disks. 2.
   Tendrils claw-like, without disks. B. Unguis-cati.

2. Flowers reddish. B. capreolata.
   Flowers purplish. B. capreolata atrosanguinea.

**Camptis. Trumpet Creeper.**

Deciduous woody plants, climbing by aerial roots, with moderate roundish twigs; round continuous or evanescent pith; opposite somewhat raised half-round or round leaf-scars with a U-shaped compound bundle-trace; no stipule-scars; ovoid sessile buds with several pairs of scales; odd-pinnate leaves with toothed leaflets; large perfect trumpet-shaped gamopetalous flowers; and compressed pods with numerous winged seeds. (*Tecoma*).

   Climbing. 2.

2. Flowers orange-red. C. radicans.
   Flowers scarlet. C. radicans atropurpurea.

**Catalpa. Indian Bean.**

Small or medium-sized trees with rough gray bark; brown rather soft but durable wood with moderately large ducts slightly more crowded in the spring growth and in more or less evident transverse lines later in the season, and fine medullary rays; stout roundish twigs; large round homogeneous pale pith; large elliptical more or less raised or cup-shaped leaf-scars usually in whorls of 3 of which in successive whorls two are regularly larger and smaller, with numerous bundle-traces confluent in an ellipse; no stipule-scars; rather small rounded solitary sessile buds with several exposed scales, the terminal bud wanting; simple long-stalked large ovate often
cordate entire or angled rather than lobed leaves; large spotted whitish funnel-shaped perfect gamopetalous flowers; and long cylindrical 2-valved capsules with flat seeds long-ciliate from the ends.

1. Flowers and fruit in racemes. C. Bungei.

   Flowers and fruit in panicles. 2.

2. Pods about 5 mm. in diameter: leaves mostly angled:
   twigs hairy. 3.

   Pods about 8 mm. in diameter: seeds pointed: leaves rarely angled: twigs glabrous. 5.

   Pods fully 10 mm. in diameter: seeds obliquely truncate:
   leaves often angled. (Warder's catalpa). C. speciosa.


4. Leaves green. C. speciosa. 4.


   Leaves yellow. C. bignonioides aurea.

CHILOPSIS. Desert Willow.

Deciduous shrubs or small trees with soft dark brown wood with diffused rather large ducts and fine but evident pale medullary rays; slender somewhat angled twigs; small angled pale homogeneous pith; whorled or opposite or even scattered raised crescent-shaped small leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace; no stipule scars; small compressed roundish buds with 2 nearly valvate outer scales; simple subsessile willow-like leaves; rather large trumpet-shaped perfect gamopetalous flowers in terminal racemes; and long slender cylindrical 2-valved capsules and thin winged seeds, long-ciliate especially at the ends.

Leaves linear to narrowly lanceolate, entire. C. saligna.

Family RUBIACEAE. Coffee Family.

A large heterogeneous family, largely of the tropics, yield-
ing coffee, quinine, ipecac, etc. Bouvardias are among the useful bright-flowered species grown under glass.

**Cephalanthus. Button Bush.**

Deciduous shrubs with moderately slender roundish twigs; rather 4-sided homogeneous pale brown pith; low half-round small leaf-scars with a single crescent-shaped bundle-trace, opposite or in whorls of 3 with a narrow connecting stipular line; small often superposed buds at first nearly concealed in the bark, the terminal wanting; simple rather large and long-stalked entire leaves; small funnel-shaped perfect gamopetalous white flowers in dense long-stalked terminal and axillary heads; and similar aggregates of inversely pyramidal small hard fruits.

Leaves broad, elliptical-ovate.  
C. occidentalis.  
Leaves oblong-lanceolate.  
C. occidentalis angustifolia.

**Gardenia. Cape Jessamine.**

Evergreen shrubs with pale or brownish wood with minute diffused ducts and very fine medullary rays; moderate finally square harsh-pubescent twigs; somewhat angled continuous pith; opposite slightly raised half-round leaf-scars, connected by transverse stipule-scars; sessile stipule-sheathed pointed buds; moderate cuneate-ovate entire leaves very glossy above; and large solitary perfect funnel-shaped gamopetalous fragrant white flowers, with 1-celled ovary,—the calyx not tubular, ribbed and with long teeth in the following.

Flowers single.  
G. jasminoides.  
Flowers double.  
G. jasminoides plena.

**Mitchella. Partridge Berry.**

Small evergreen nearly herbaceous trailing plants with small opposite petioled leaves with intervening connate stipules; tubular funnel-shaped or salver-shaped rather small perfect flowers paired at end of slender axillary stalks; and rather small red twinned inferior berries with a few large seeds.

Leaves round-ovate, very obtuse, glabrous.  
M. repens.
Family CAPRIFOLIACEAE. Honeysuckle Family.

A moderate sized family of no great use apart from gardening, but containing some of the most used and most prized plant materials of the landscape gardener.

SAMBUCUS. Elder.

Deciduous shrubs or straggling small trees with soft pale wood with minute ducts, diffused or in a somewhat evident tangential pattern, and rather fine medullary rays; stout terete twigs often with large lenticels; large continuous rounded pith; opposite rather large somewhat crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3-5 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid often superposed or collaterally multiplied buds with several pairs of scales; pinnate leaves with toothed or sometimes incised leaflets; small perfect gamopetalous wheel-shaped white flowers in large showy clusters; and small normally black or red inferior 3-seeded berries.

1. Pith brown: fruit red. 2.
   Pith white: fruit typically black. 6.

   Petioles glabrous. (European red-berried elder). 3.

3. Leaves green. 4.
   Leaves yellow. 5.

4. Leaves not laciniate. S. racemosa.
   Leaves laciniate. S. racemosa plumosa.

5. Leaves not laciniate. S. racemosa aurea.
   Leaves laciniate. S. racemosa plumosa aurea.

   European. 7.
   Leaves rather thin and paler. American. 10.

7. Leaves green. 8.
   Leaves partly or wholly yellow or white. 9.

8. Leaves not laciniate. S. nigra.
   Leaves laciniate. S. nigra laciniata.

   Leaves entirely yellow. S. nigra aurea.
   Leaves variegated with yellow. S. nigra variegata.
10. Leaves green. 11.
Leaves yellow or variegated. 14.
11. Leaves not laciniate. 12.
Leaves laciniate. S. canadensis laciniata.
Leaves soft-pubescent. S. canadensis submollis.
Fruit greenish. S. canadensis chlorocarpa.
14. Leaves solidly yellow.
Leaves with yellowish variegation. S. canadensis variegata.

VIBURNUM. Arrow Wood.

Usually deciduous shrubs or small trees with pale or brown wood with minute ducts and very fine medullary rays; slender or moderately stout terete or 6-sided twigs with continuous pith of corresponding shape; opposite somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; oblong more or less stalked appressed buds with 2 valvate or connate exposed scales (naked in one group); lanceolate to ovate entire or toothed or lobed petioled leaves; small perfect wheel-shaped gamopetalous 5-merous white flowers (sometimes larger and neutral in the margin or throughout) in terminal corymb; and rather small often flattened inferior drupes.

Buds scaly. 4.
2. Flowers salver-shaped, early, fragrant. V. Carlesii.
   Flowers wheel-shaped, later. 3.
3. Leaves very large, thin, cross-veined beneath. V. alnifolium.
   Leaves moderate (scarcely 8×10 cm.), firmer. V. Lantana.
4. Leaves pinnately veined, not lobed. 5.
   Leaves palmately veined and often lobed. 17.
   Neither very pubescent nor impressed-veiny. 8.
6. Flower clusters fertile, radiate. 7.
   Flower clusters globose, sterile. V. tomentosum plenum.
7. Flower clusters flat-topped. V. tomentosum.
   Flower clusters conical. V. Sieboldii.
8. Veins distinct to the coarsely toothed margin. 9. Veins looping or vanishing short of the margin. 13.
10. Twigs and leaves glabrous and smooth. V. dentatum.
Sparingly roughened with stellate hairs. 11.
11. Fruit blue: leaves glabrous above. V. venosum.
Fruit red: both faces pubescent. V. dilatatum.
12. Stipules much shorter than the petiole. V. molle,
Stipules longer than the very short petiole. V. pubescens.
13. Leaves entire, revolute, dotted beneath. V. nudum.
Leaves more or less finely toothed. 14.
14. Leaves dotted beneath. V. cassinoides.
Leaves not dotted. 15.
15. Buds, petioles etc. very red-scurfy. V. rufidulum.
Buds etc. rather gray-brown, glabrescent. 16.
16. Leaves small (about 4×6 cm.), scarcely taper-pointed:
twigs often stiff and spreading. V. prunifolium.
Leaves larger (about 5×8 cm.), acuminate. V. Lentago.
17. Petiole without nectar-glands. 18.
Several nectar-glands on petiole. 19.
Glabrate: lower teeth glandular: no stipules. V. pauciflorum.
19. Glands large (about 1 mm. in diameter). 20.
Glands small (about 5 mm.). V. americanum.
Flowers all showy and sterile. (Snowball). V. Opulus sterile.
Tall shrubs. (High-bush cranberry). 22.
22. Sterile flowers large (25 mm.). V. Sargentii.
Sterile flowers rather small (15-20 mm.). 23.
23. Fruit red. V. Opulus.
Fruit yellow. V. Opulus xanthocarpum.

**Symphoricarpos.**

Deciduous small shrubs with slender terete twigs; small rounded continuous or evanescent pith; opposite somewhat raised crescent-shaped leaf-scars with a single bundle-trace;
no stipule-scars; ovoid buds with about 2 pairs of exposed scales; simple entire or exceptionally lobed ovate petioled leaves; small white or rosy bell-shaped perfect gamopetalous flowers, hairy within; and white or red inferior berries.

1. Pith continuous: leaves small (scarcely 40 mm.), white beneath: fruit red. 2.

Pith excavated: fruit white. (Snowberries). 3.


3. Leaves often deeply lobed, glabrate: fruit late. × S. Heyeri. Leaves very rarely a little repand-lobed. 4.


Axillary flowers often solitary. 5.


Leaves glabrous. S. albus laevigatus.


LINNAEA. Twin Flower.

Delicate evergreen woody trailing plants with frequent short erect branches bearing few small opposite stalked crenate leaves; small funnel-shaped perfect gamopetalous fragrant white and rosy flowers usually paired at the end of a slender terminal peduncle; and small 1-seeded capsules. Basal tube of corolla shorter than calyx. L. borealis. Slender corolla tube longer than calyx. L. borealis americana.

ABELIA.

Deciduous or partly evergreen shrubs with slender more or less square twigs with excavated pith; opposite low U-shaped leaf-scars, connected by a cross-line, with 3 bundle-traces; small somewhat spreading solitary ovoid sessile buds with several pairs of loose scales, often developing into branches the first season; small ovate slightly toothed subsessile leaves; perfect funnel-shaped gamopetalous flowers in axillary or terminal leafy clusters; and small dry inferior berries.

1. Flowers in terminal panicles. 2.

Flowers in small lateral clusters: leaves deciduous. 3.
2. Leaves half-evergreen: flowers 20 mm. long. × A. grandiflora.  
Leaves deciduous: flowers 15 mm. long.  
3. Flowers 15 mm. long.  
Flowers 25 mm. long.  

**Lonicera. Honeysuckle.**

Deciduous or partly evergreen shrubs or woody twiners with white or yellowish brown wood with small ducts, those of the spring sometimes more crowded or somewhat larger, and fine medullary rays; rather slender round or squarish twigs; more or less angled sometimes evanescent pith; somewhat raised opposite crescent-shaped or 3-angled leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; ovoid or conical sessile buds often superposed and the lowermost then largest; simple entire short-stalked or sessile moderate leaves; perfect tubular moderate-sized sometimes very fragrant flowers often in axillary pairs; and berry-like fruit.

1. Low and spreading: pith continuous.  
Erect and bushy.  
Twining, or trailing on the ground.  
2. Leaves glabrous, narrow as in Lycium.  
Leaves woolly beneath, broader.  
3. Pith continuous, white: flowering before the leaves.  
Pith excavated.  
4. Twigs retrorsely bristly.  
Twigs glabrate.  
Buds ovoid or round.  
6. Glabrous: flowers pink. (Tartarian h.).  
Soft-pubescent: flowers white or yellowing.  
7. Twigs glabrous: leaves downy.  
Twigs and leaves evidently pubescent.  
8. Leaves pubescent on the veins.  
Leaves downy on the lower surface.  
9. Leaves not united by their bases.  
Upper leaves connate about the stem.  
10. Glauces, glabrous.  
Not glauces, hairy.  

---

3. Flowers 15 mm. long.  
A. chinensis.  
Flowers 25 mm. long.  
A. Graebneriana

**DIERVILLA.** Bush Honeysuckle.
Deciduous shrubs with rather stout twigs with 2 or 3 often hairy longitudinal lines; roundish homogeneous pale pith; rather low triangular leaf-scars, opposite or in whorls of 3, with 3-bundle-traces and with transverse or decurrent lines from their angles; no stipule-scars; oblong mostly appressed solitary sessile buds with several pairs of rather loose pointed scales; simple short-stalked toothed leaves; moderate or rather large perfect funnel-shaped gamopetalous flowers in axillary clusters; and narrow inferior capsules with small seeds.

1. Flowers small (scarcely 15 mm. long), yellow. (Diervilla). 2. Flowers distinctly larger, white to deep red. (Weigelia). 3.
3. Calyx-tube nearly as long as the lobes. D. florida.
Sepals narrow, parted to the base.

D. japonica, D. floribunda, and × D. hybrida.

**LEYCESTERIA.**
Deciduous shrubs or half shrubs with excavated pith; opposite simple leaves; moderately small gamopetalous perfect flowers in nodding leafy terminal clusters; and small red inferior few-seeded berries.

Leaves ovate or lance-ovate: flowers purplish. L. formosa.

**Family COMPOSITAE.** Sunflower Family.
The largest family of plants, widespread and of much floricultural value, including the chrysanthemum of florists, and many bedding plants: rarely woody. Cocklebur, dog-fennel, dandelion, thistle, white weeds, etc., are familiar examples of composite weeds; and artichoke, oyster-plant and chicory are grown in the garden.
Baccharis. Groundsel Tree.

Deciduous shrubs with moderately slender sharply angled green twigs with resin-passages in the bark; somewhat angular pale or brownish homogeneous pith; alternate somewhat raised shallowly U-shaped 3-lobed leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; round-ovoid solitary sessile buds, with several scales, heavily coated with resin; simple cuneately stalked coarsely few-toothed leaves; minute perfect gamopetalous flowers in small green-and-red-involucrate heads mostly clustered toward the ends of the branches; and minute akenes with long finally rather tawny pappus. Leaves oblanceolate or obovate, moderately large. B. halimifolia.

Iva. Marsh Elder.

Deciduous seaside half-shrubs with moderately slender angled at length brownish twigs with resin-passages in the bark; roundish homogeneous pith; opposite or whorled transverse leaf-scars with 3 bundle-traces; no stipule-scars; rounded sessile few-scaled buds; simple rather fleshy more or less 3-nerved leaves; minute monoecious gamopetalous flowers in small drooping involucres; and minute akenes without pappus. Leaves coarse-toothed. I. oraria. Leaves subentire. I. imbricata.
GLOSSARY.

Abruptly pinnate. Pinnate without a terminal leaflet.
Acaulescent. With basal or radical leaves, as in dandelion.
Achenium. The same as akene.
Acrid. Biting to the taste and often blistering the skin.
Acuminate. With “line-of-beauty” curve; contrasted with acute.
Acute. Tapered to the point.
Aerial roots. Those produced above ground, like the braces of Indian corn or the climbing organs of poison ivy, trumpet creeper, etc.
Aggregated. Grouped into a unit, like the partial fruits of a mulberry, the bundle-traces of hickory, etc.
Akene. A small seed-like fruit (strawberry or rose “seeds”).
Alternate. As applied to leaves, one at each node. Occasionally (crape myrtle) leaves are both alternate and opposite, and in the desert willow they may be whorled as well.
Anastomosing. Forming a network, as in veins.
Angiosperms. Plants that mature their seeds within the pistil.
Annuals. Plants that live for one season only.
Annular. Like a ring.
Anther. The pollen-sac of a stamen.
Apetalous. Without corolla, but with calyx. When only one set of floral leaves is present it is assumed to be the calyx even though of bright color and delicate texture, as in clematis.
Appressed. Not spreading, as applied to buds, leaves or hairs.
Aril. An appendage of the seed, like that of the bittersweet.
Armed. With spines or prickles.
Aromatic. Fragrantly scented, at least when broken or crushed.
Attenuate. Drawn out into a point, as applied to leaves or scales.
Auricled. With small projections at base (leaf of English oak).
Axil. The angle above a leaf: the point on a stem above the leaf-scar: the angle between two nerves or veins of a leaf.
Axillary. In an axil.
Balsamic. Of the fragrance or consistency of Canada balsam.
Basal, or radical. Leaves that are clustered near the ground.
Berry. A fleshy fruit, usually small.
Bipinnate. Twice, or doubly, pinnate.
Bladdery. Thin-walled and much larger than the seeds (fruit of the bladder-nut).
Blistered. With elevations filled with resin (bark of fir).
Bract. A modified leaf of the inflorescence. Several bracts form an involucre. The seed-scales of cones in Pinaceae are in the axils of bracts.
Branch. One of the coarser divisions of a trunk or main stem: loosely, any division of the stem.
Bristly. With stiff hairs.
Bronzing. Turning bronze- or copper-color.
Bud. The undeveloped end or branch of a stem; usually referring to the stage in which the growing tips pass the winter or dry season; also applied to undeveloped flowers or flower-clusters. Winter-buds are usually scaly or protected by specialized reduced leaves or their parts, but sometimes naked when their outer envelopes develop into leaves in the spring. Though normally one occurs in each leaf-axil, this is accompanied by an accessory bud at each side (c lateral) often in oak, silver maple, etc.: or several buds may occur one above the other (superposed) in ash, walnut, Kentucky coffee tree, etc., with the uppermost of the series largest; or in honeysuckle, where the lowermost is largest.
Bunched. Polyadelphous or in several tufts (stamens of linden).
Bundle-traces. The broken ends—as seen on the leaf-scar—of woody strands passing from the stem into a leaf: often simple and definite in number and position (1 rhododendron, 3 in elm); sometimes broken or aggregated in similarly placed groups (buckeye, hickory), or consolidated in a crescent- or U-shaped or elliptical series (ash); less commonly numerous and irregularly scattered (oak).
Glossary

Calyx. The outer set of leaves of a flower.

Canescent. Ash-colored, with fine close hairs.

Capsule. A dry dehiscent fruit (rose-of-Sharon, mock-orange).

Carpel. A simple pistil, or one member of a compound pistil.

Carpeting plants. Very low plants, trailing on the ground.

Catkin. The simple elongated flower-cluster of willows, etc.

Chambered. With cavities separated by walls or plates.

Ciliate. Hairy on the margin, like the eyelids.

Clasping. Applied to leaves when their bases grow part-way around the stem, or embrace it by outgrowths.

Class. A natural group of plants consisting of families. The present tendency is to recognize an intermediate assemblage of families, the order. Class names end in eae.

Claw. The slender base of a petal like that of carnation.

Clustered. As applied to leaves etc., crowded so as not to be evidently alternate or opposite or whorled on the stem.

Collateral. Standing side by side.

Colored. Usually meaning of some color other than white in flowers and pith, or than green in leaves.

Compound. Of several distinct leaf-like parts or leaflets, as applied to leaves; branched, as applied to the inflorescence; consisting of several in a group, as applied to bundle-traces; of several united carpels, as applied to the pistil.

Cone. The characteristic scaly fruit of pine, hemlock, etc.

Conifer. A member of the Family Coniferae.


Continuous. Without interruption; applied to pith of elder, for instance, in contrast with that of honeysuckle which is excavated or hollowed out, or that of walnut which is chambered between persistent plates.

Cordate. Heart-shaped.

Corymb. A flat-topped or round-topped flower cluster like that of viburnum or elder.

Crenate. Scalloped, applied to leaves with rounded teeth.

Crenulate. Minutely crenate.
Crisped. Wavy on the margin, like dock leaves: short and curly, when applied to pubescence.
Cryptogams. Flowerless or spore-plants.
Cuneate. Tapering to the base, or wedge-shaped, as applied to leaves.
Cyme. A (frequently flat or convex) flower-cluster with the terminal or central flower of each of its divisions opening first. Many so-called corymbs and panicles are really cymes.
Cymose. In cymes.
Deciduous. Falling in winter, or drying early if remaining attached for a time, as applied to leaves; falling away, like the end-bud of linden, the flower-cluster of lilac, or the calyx of a crab apple.
Decomposite. Repeatedly compound.
Decurrent. Continued down the stem in a ridge or wing, as applied to leaves.
Dehiscent. Opening to discharge the seeds, as applied to fruits.
Deliquescent. Breaking up into fine branches. (American elm).
Deltoid. Shaped like an equilateral triangle.
Dentate. Toothed; contrasted with serrate or saw-toothed.
Denticulate. Minutely dentate.
Depressed. Shortened as applied to round or ovoid fruits, etc.
Diaphragms. Firmer plates across the pith, either at the nodes (grape) or at intervals between them (sweet bay, tupelo).
Dicotyledons. Angiosperms with two seed-leaves.
Diffused. The same as scattered, when applied to ducts seen in cross section of wood.
Digitate. Spreading from one point, like the leaflets of a horse-chestnut leaf, the lobes or veins of a maple leaf, etc. When unqualified, it means digitately or palmately compound, if applied to leaves.
Dioecious. Imperfect flowers, the sexes on separate individuals, as in poplar.
Disarticulating. Falling away so as to leave a clean-cut scar, as most leaves and many fruits finally do.
Discoid. The same as chambered, when applied to pith.
Disk. The same as sucker, for tendrils.
Dissected. Divided into numerous narrow lobes.
Divergent. The same as spreading.
Division. One of the main groups under which plants are classified; often called phylum. For the higher plants, the names of divisions end in phyta.
Dotted. As here used, referring to the presence of lighter or darker spots or of rather regularly and closely placed blackened hairs or glands, usually on the under side of a leaf.
Double. With more than the normal number of petals, as applied to flowers. Double poinsettias have their bracts increased: double hydrangeas, their neutral flowers.
Downy. Pubescent, with the hairs short, soft and spreading.
Drooping. Hanging from the base so as to suggest wilting, like the leaves of peach and sweet cherry.
Drupe. A "stone-fruit" typically with the outer part succulent and one hard kernel (plum): but the flesh may be thin and dry (almond), or may contain several stones (holly). In a huckleberry the stones are small and seed-like, but their presence is shown by the crackling sound when they are broken between the teeth,—quite different from the behavior of a blueberry.
Drupelet. A diminutive drupe.
Ducts or vessels. The water-passages in wood: appearing as pores in cross-section. When larger or crowded in the spring-growth, they make the wood "ring-porous" (oak); when uniform in size and disposition, they render it "diffused-porous" (walnut). The smaller ducts are often arranged in flame-like radiating patterns (oak), or wavy tangential patterns (elm).
Dull. Not glossy; not brightly colored.
Ellipsoid. Shaped like a foot-ball, as applied to fruits, etc.
Emergence. An outgrowth from a leaf or stem not readily classified under the usual subdivisions of such parts (prickles).
End-bud. The characteristic growing tip of a stem or its branch: sometimes replaced by a flower (magnolia) or cluster of flowers (horse-chestnut) and then not found in winter; and sometimes regularly cast off during the growing season (linden) or dying back before winter (willow).

Endogens. Inside-growing plants,—forming new wood, if at all, as new threads between the old (Smilax, palms etc.).

Entire. With the margin neither toothed nor lobed, as applied to leaves and leaflets.

Epigynous. With calyx, corolla and stamens apparently originating from the upper part of the ovary, as in the apple.

Evanescent. Quickly disappearing.

Evergreen. Holding green foliage through the winter.

Excavated. Hollowed between nodes, as applied to pith.

Exfoliating. Peeling away (papery bark of canoe birch).

Falcate. Sickle-shaped, curved to one side.

Family. A natural group of plants comprising one or more genera. Family names are usually derived from the name of one of their genera, and then end in *aceae*.

Fastigiate. With upright branches (Lombardy poplar).

Filiform. Long and slender or thread-like, as applied to twigs, petioles or flower-stalks.

Fimbriate. Fringed.

Fissured. Torn lengthwise, as applied to bark or pith.

Flaking. The same as shredding, with shorter fragrants.

Flame-shaped. Wavily branching from the pith toward the bark, as applied to duct-pattern of such woods as chestnut and oak, seen in cross-section.

Fleshy or succulent. Employed in contrast with membranaceous, leathery, etc., for leaves; in contrast with hard, for stems in some cases; and in contrast with dry when ripe, for fruits.

Flower-scar. The scar from which a flower has fallen.

Fluted. Ridged lengthwise (sycamore bud, young oak twig).

Foliage sprays. Twigs which finally fall away carrying the
small leaves with them; sometimes at end of the first season (bald cypress, tamarisk), sometimes after several years (arbor vitae).

Foliar shoots. The same as foliage sprays.

Follicle. A small dry fruit opening down one edge.

Fusiform. Spindle-shaped: rounded in cross-section and tapered to base and apex.

Gamopetalous. With the petals grown together, as in a morning glory, or at least at the base.

Genus. A natural group of plants comprising one or more species. Generic names of trees ending in *us* are feminine.

Glabrate. Nearly glabrous.

Glabrescent. Becoming glabrous.

Glabrous. Not hairy.

Gland. A secreting organ: as here used, secreting nectar (petiole of cherry), aromatic oil (sweetbrier foliage), or balsam (cottonwood and horse-chestnut buds); sometimes containing resin or essential oils, either on the surface (bayberry) or within the substance of a leaf, etc. (orange).

Glaucous. With a white or bluish bloom, like a plum.

Globose. Shaped like a globe: spherical.

Glutinous. Sticky, with resin or gum.

Granular. Minutely or microscopically roughened.

Gummy. Much the same as resinous, as applied to buds.

Gymnosperms. Naked-seeded flowering plants, like cycads and conifers: contrasted with Angiosperms.

Habit. General appearance, or mode of growth.

Halberd-shaped. The same as hastate.

Hard-wood. Technically, the lumber derived from Angiosperms.

Hastate. Elongated, with two spreading lobes at base (leaves of red sorrel, bracts of blue beech).

Head. A round or flat cluster of sessile flowers.

Herbaceous. Not woody.

Homogeneous. Continuous and without firmer cross-plates or diaphragms, as applied to pith.

Horizontal. With the broad faces parallel to the earth, as applied to the foliage sprays.
Horrid. Used in the classic sense.
Hybrid. Offspring resulting from the egg of one species being fertilized by the sperm of another: less properly, the result of crossing one variety with another. Names of hybrids are prefixed by $\times$; or a compound name is formed by combination of the specific names of the parents, separated by $\times$.
Hypanthium. A hollow fruiting receptacle (rose, fig).
Hypogynous. Arising from the receptacle below the pistil, as applied to calyx, corolla or stamens.
Imperfect. Lacking stamens or pistil, as applied to flowers.
Incised. Toothed or lobed, with acute sinuses as if cut.
Indehiscent. Not opening, as applied to fruits.
Inferior. As applied to the ovary of an epigynous flower, with the calyx or other floral parts apparently coming from the top of the ovary (apple, blueberry, etc.).
Inflated. Loose and membranous about the seeds, as applied to fruits.
Inflorescence. The cluster of flowers.
Internode. The part of a stem between two nodes.
Involucrate. With a surrounding cluster of modified leaves, showy in poinsettia, green in sunflower, etc.
Junctures. The same as winter-nodes.
Laciniate. Incised, with narrow divisions.
Lanceolate. Lance-shaped: applied to elongated pointed leaves widest at or somewhere below the middle.
Leaf-cushion. The raised base from which the leaf-stalk finally breaks away, in many Leguminosae etc.
Leaf-scar. The point from which a leaf has fallen: within it may be seen one or more bundle-traces, where the woody strands of the leaf-stalk have been broken—usually at the very base of the petiole, but occasionally above it (flowering dogwood, where the remainder falls later) or within the leaf-cushion (mock-orange, locust), so that the axillary buds are covered by a membrane.
Leaflet. One of the separate parts of a compound leaf.
Legume. The characteristic fruit of the pea family.
Lenticels. The wart-like prominences on the bark of young twigs; very conspicuous on elder etc.; forming long cross-lines on young branches of cherry and paper birch.

Lignified. Woody.

Linear. Narrow and elongated, with nearly parallel sides.

Lobed. Divided rather deeply, as applied to leaves—the segments too long to be called teeth but not separated as leaflets.

Mamillated. With rounded breast-like elevations.

Matted. Growing densely, so as to form a low close cover to the ground, or in very compact tufts.

Medullary rays. The plates radiating from pith to bark in exogenous stems: appearing as lines, sometimes heavy (oak), in cross section.

Megalosporos. The large or female spores of some fernworts.

Membranaceous. Thin and dry, in contrast with green and leaf-like, as applied to scales or bracts.

-merous. Parted. A suffix used to indicate the number of sepals, petals etc. in the flower; as trimerous (3-merous), tetramerous (4-merous), pentamerous (5-merous).

Microspores. The small or male spores of some fernworts.

Midrib. The strong main vein running from the base to apex in a pinnately veined leaf, like that of chestnut or apple.

Milky. Colored, usually white, when applied to the sap of trees.

Monadelphous. Stamens united by their lower part into a ring or tube, as in hollyhock.

Monocotyledons. Angiosperms with a single seed-leaf (smilax).

Monoecious. Imperfect flowers, the sexes on one individual (oak).

Monopodial. Continuing the growth from a terminal bud, as applied to twigs: in contrast with sympodial.

Moss-like. Used loosely to indicate a compact or matted habit of growth associated with small overlapping leaves.

Mucilaginous. Exemplified by the bark of slippery elm, the leaves of sassafras, etc., when chewed.

Mucronate. With a short stiff abrupt point.
Mucronulate. Minutely mucronate.
Naked. Without calyx or corolla, as applied to flowers: without specialized protecting scales, as applied to buds.
Nectar-glands. Glands that secrete a sugary fluid; as in many flowers, on the leaf-stalk of the plum, on the calyx of peony and trumpet-creeper, in the angles between the midrib and principal veins of the lower side of a catalpa leaf, on the teeth of an ailanthus leaf, etc. Ants frequently point the way to them.
Needle. A common name for the phylloid shoot or “leaf” of pines.
Needle-like. Long, slender, and about as thick as broad.
Nerved. Usually applied to leaves or scales when the principal woody bundles in them are prominent and run from the base (palmately) and not from a midrib (pinnately): these are usually called veins in other cases, especially when they anastomose and form a fine network or reticulation.
Neutral. Lacking both stamens and pistil (flowers of snowball).
Nodding. Bending over: applied to the inflorescence and to flower stalks.
Nodes. The points of the stem from which leaves come: these are alternate when solitary at a node; opposite when two come from a node; and whorled when several come from a node. Fascicled or clustered leaves (barberry) usually come from short axillary branches.
Oblanceolate. Lanceolate, but with the greatest breadth above the middle.
Oblique. Unequal-sided at base (leaves of elm or begonia).
Obliquely opposite. Applied to opposite leaves when one of a pair stands more or less higher on the stem than the other.
Oblong. Relatively longer and narrower than elliptical and with more parallel margins than lanceolate, and much broader than linear, as applied to leaves.
Obovate. Inverted ovate, broadest above the middle.
Obtuse. Blunt, in contrast with acute.
Odd-pinnate. Pinnate with a terminal leaflet.

Opposite. As applied to leaves, two at each node: the successive pairs “decussate”, so that the leaves are in four ranks on the stem. Sometimes (buckthorn) the leaves of a pair are separated so as to appear alternate but in four ranks. Plants with whorled leaves (deutzia) frequently have them opposite as well.

Order. A natural group of plants consisting of related genera. Ordinal names usually end in *ales*.

Ovate. Like the longitudinal section of an egg, the greatest width below the middle, as applied to leaves.

Ovoid. Egg-shaped, as applied to solid objects like trees.

Palmate. The same as digitate.

Panicle. A compound or branched raceme.

Papilionaceous. The sweet-pea type of flower.

Pappus. The plume of a Composite akene (dandelion etc.).

Parted. More deeply divided than lobed, but not compound, as applied to leaves.

Pedicel. The stalk of a flower in a compound inflorescence.

Peeling. Much the same as flaking or shredding.

Pellucid-dotted or glandular. Applied to leaves etc. which contain internal oil-glands (orange, wafer-ash, etc.).

Peltate. Attached to a stalk at some distance from the margin, like the leaf of an Egyptian “lotus”, the scales on leaves of the Russian “olive,” etc.

Pendent. Hanging, like the cone of spruce: that of fir is erect.

Percurrent. With the main trunk continued through the top, hence usually conical or spire-like (spruce), as applied to trees: in extreme contrast with deliquescent.

Perennials. Plants that live for a number of years.

Perfect. With both stamens and pistil, as applied to flowers.

Pericarp. The outer part of the fruit.

Perigynous. With sepals, petals and stamens around the edge of a cup surrounding but free from the pistil or pistils, as in the cherry and rose: contrasted with epigynous and hypogynous.

Persistent. Not deciduous, as applied to leaves.
Glossary

Petals. The inner floral leaves, forming the corolla.
Petiole. The leaf-stalk.
Phanerogams. Flowering- or seed-plants.
Phylloid shoots. The foliage of pines; morphologically considered as modified branches of the stem, rather than leaves, by some.
Phylum. The same as division.
Pinnate. Distributed along an axis, like the plume of a feather on the quill (leaflets of an elder leaf; the lobes or veins of an oak leaf, etc.). When unqualified it means pinnately compound, if applied to leaves. When the leaflets of a pinnate leaf are again pinnate, the leaf is bipinnate or twice pinnate. Unequally pinnate or bipinnate leaves vary greatly in their compoundness, often in the same leaf (honey locust).

Pistil. The part of a flower that produces ovules and seeds.
Pistillate. Flowers that have pistils but no stamens.
Pith. The central part of a stem, surrounded by the woody cylinder: usually continuous and of uniform texture, but sometimes with firmer plates or diaphragms at the nodes (grape) or at intervals between them (sour gum, sweet bay); in some genera disappearing or excavated (honey-suckle), or chambered between persistent thin plates (golden bell, walnut).

Placenta. The part of the pistil to which seeds are attached.
Polygamous. With both perfect and imperfect flowers (maple).
Polypetalous. With petals not grown together, as in a rose.
Pome. An apple-fruit, the fleshy pulp crowned by the calyx or other vestiges of the flower, and separated from the seeds by a papery (apple) or bony (red haw) core.
Prickle. A pungent outgrowth of the cortex or bank of a stem, or of the surface of a leaf: contrasted with spines, which are modified forms of leaf or stem.
Prostrate. Low and spreading, as applied to shrubs: trailing.
Puberulent. Minutely pubescent.
Pubescent. With hairs.
Pungent. With sharp hard point.
Raceme. A simple flower-cluster (wild cherry).
Rachis. The axis of a pinnate leaf etc.; sometimes continued as a spine or bristle (pea tree).
Radiate. The same as digitate when applied to leaves or their veins: with conspicuous flowers around the outside (head of sunflower; inflorescence of Hydrangea or Viburnum).
Raised. Lying wholly or in part above the general surface of the twig, as applied to leaf-scars.
Ranks. As applied to leaves, the longitudinal lines on the stem in which foliage is arranged: usually 2, 3, 5 or 8 for alternate leaves; and 4 for opposite or obliquely opposite leaves.
Receptacle. The part of a stem that bears the parts of a flower, or that bears the flowers in a condensed inflorescence like that of sunflower or fig.
Reflexed. Bent downward or backward.
Resin-passage. Intercellular spaces in the wood of conifers: appearing as pores in cross section, and so capable of being mistaken for ducts—which are absent from such wood.
Resinous. With copious resin (wood of pine, buds of fir, etc).
Reticulate. Netted, like the finer veins of an oak leaf or the ridges on the stone of a hackberry fruit.
Retrorse. Turned backward or downward.
Revolute. With the margin rolled back, as applied to leaves.
Rhombic. Four-sided with the opposed sides parallel, but not rectangular: diamond-shaped.
Ribbed. With longitudinal ridges more prominent than is indicated by striate, and more distinct and clearly isolated than fluted indicates.
Ring-porous. Wood in which each year’s layer is marked by large or crowded ducts in the spring growth: contrasted with diffused-porous.
Rugose. Wrinkled or with the veins impressed.
Salver-shaped. With a slender tube and spreading border, like the corolla of phlox.
Samara. A winged fruit (ash, maple, elm, ailanthus).
Sap. As here used, the fluid that flows from a freshly cut twig or leaf-stalk.
Scale. As usually employed, a reduced leaf: also one of the parts of the cone of the pine etc., or of a winter bud: or of the scurf on a leaf or twig, etc.

Scaly. Detaching in flakes (white oak), as applied to bark: with finally hard and dry sometimes woolly or varnished protecting leaves or stipules, as applied to winter-buds.

Scape. A flower-stalk coming from a cluster of basal leaves (hyacinth).

Scattered. Not in any of the usual definite groups, as applied to leaves, ducts, bundle-traces, etc.

Scrambling plants. Imperfect climbers, lacking aerial roots and tendrils and not twining, but sometimes aided by prickles (rose) or short strong hairs (hop).

Scurfy. With scale-like pubescence rather than hairs.

Seed. The ripened ovule, containing an embryo plant.

Segment. One of the parts of a gamopetalous corolla or gamosepalous calyx: one of the parts of a lobed leaf.

Sepals. The outer, or only, series of floral leaves, constituting the calyx; sometimes (clematis) petal-like.

Seriate. In lines or series, as applied to ducts in cross section of wood.

Serrate. Toothed, with the teeth pointing in one direction like those of a saw: doubly serrate leaves have such teeth again serrate: contrasted with crenate and dentate.

Serrulate. Very finely serrate.

Sessile. Not stalked.

Shaling. Scaly, in large flakes (bark of shag-bark hickory).

Shredding. Falling away in shreds (bark of the grape vine).

Simple. Of a single leaflet, as applied to leaves: unbranched, as applied to stem or inflorescence.

Single. With the normal number of showy parts, as applied to flowers: contrasted with double.

Sinus. The notch between two lobes.

Smooth. Not roughened: frequently, but less accurately, also used in the sense of glabrous.

Soft-wood. Technically the lumber derived from conifers.

Solitary. Applied to buds when only one occurs at a node:
contrasted with the cases in which there are more than one, either collateral or side by side (oak, maple), or superposed one above the other (walnut, honeysuckle).

Spathe. A modified leaf or bract subtending a flower (narcissus), a spadix (calla), or a loose cluster of flowers (palms).

Spathed. With a spathe.

Spatulate. Oblong with the upper part rather abruptly widened.

Species. A natural group of plants composed of individuals; often comprising several minor forms,—subspecies or varieties. Specific names, when not substantives in apposition (Acer Negundo) or in the gentitive (Viburnum Carlesii), agree in number and gender with the name of the genus (Quercus alba, Calycanthus floridus, Viburnum nudum).

Spermatophytes. Seed- or flowering-plants.

Spike. A simple elongated compact cluster of flowers or sporangia.

Spine. A pungent specialized form of the leaf (barberry) or its stipules (locust) or tip (pea-tree), or of a twig (hawthorn, wild crab).

Spinescent. Turning into spines, like the stipules of locust.

Sporangium. A spore-case.

Spores. As here used, the dust-like bodies by which flowerless plants or cryptogams are multiplied.

Spreading. Used in contrast with appressed or closely applied to the stem, for some leaves and buds; or to closely applied to the leaf or twig etc., for some hairs.

Spring wood. That formed at the beginning of each year's layer: often marked by the crowding or large size of its ducts, when the wood is spoken of as ring-porous.

Spur. A short- or dwarf-branch of the stem: also applied to a spur-like outgrowth of the flower, the angle of a wistaria leaf-scar, etc.

Spur-scar. The scar from which a dwarf-shoot has fallen (pine).

Stalked. As applied to buds, indicates that the scales are clustered at an observable distance from the point where
the bud originates on the stem (alder).
Staminate. Flowers that have stamens but no pistil: male flowers.
Standard. In horticulture, a small tree produced by grafting a low-growing form on a trunk of the desired height.
Star-shaped. With several points rather symmetrically oriented about a common center, as in a sweet-gum leaf and the scales on the leaves of deutzia.
Stellate. The same as star-shaped, when applied to hairs.
Sterigmata. The raised bases from which some small evergreen leaves finally fall (spruce).
Sterile. Not producing fruit,—neutral or staminate, as applied to flowers.
Stipellate. With stipule-like bodies at base of a leaflet.
Stipular. Pertaining to or derived from stipules.
Stipules. The small basal outgrowths of a leaf: sometimes attached to its stalk (rose); occasionally more than 2 (viburnum); exceptionally hardened into spines (locust); usually small or falling early in the season.
Stipule-scars. Scars on the twigs, from which stipules have fallen: sometimes forming a narrow line around the node (magnolia), but usually short and small.
Stomatiferous. Bearing stomata or "breathing pores."
Stone. The hard inner part of a drupe.
Striate. Striped, usually by alternating ridges and grooves.
Style. The prolonged apex of a pistil or carpel.
Sub-. Often used as a prefix in the sense of nearly, as in sub-globose, subglabrous, subsessile, submarginal.
Succulent. Fleshy (leaf of aloe or stonecrop, stem of cactus).
Suckers. Adhering disks on tendrils (Boston ivy).
Sulcate. Grooved.
Summer wood. That formed in summer of each year, hence the outer part of the annual layer: often with the fine ducts in a characteristic grouping when seen in cross section (oak, elm).
Sunken. In depressions (buds of button-bush and coffee-tree).
Superposed. One above another (buds of honeysuckle).
Supra-axillary. Above rather than in the axil.
Sympodial. Continuing the growth by development of an axillary bud and not a terminal bud, either internode after internode (grape), or season after season (elm), as applied to twigs.
Tangential. At right angles to the medullary rays, as applied to the duct pattern of such woods as elm: contrasted with radial, as in oak, in cross section.
Tendril. A leaf (clematis) or stem (grape) modified to form a specialized climbing organ.
Terete. Round in cross-section, as applied to twigs, etc.
Thorn. The same as spine: a pungent modification of leaf or twig; contrasted with prickles or superficial pungent outgrowths.
Tomentum. Woolly pubescence.
Toothed. With the margin cut in, but not deeply enough for lobing, as applied to leaves.
Torulose. Constricted between swollen parts (fruit of radish).
Tracheae. The same as ducts.
Tracheides. Short wood-cells, replacing ducts or tracheae in conifers as water channels: characteristically marked by microscopic bordered pits, spiral thickening, etc., like the ducts.
Trailing. With elongated stems spreading on the ground.
Translucent. The same as pellucid.
Trifoliolate. Of three leaflets, as applied to compound leaves.
Triple-nerved. With three palmate nerves, or with two strong branches from the lower part of the midrib.
Truncate. Cut off rather abruptly, as applied to base or apex of a leaf.
Trunk. The main stem of a tree.
Tuberculate: Warty with rounded prominences (twigs of elder etc.).
Tubular. Cylindrical, without a spreading border, as applied to calyx or corolla: here used rather loosely.
Turbinate. Top-shaped or inversely conical.
Twigs. The finer or finest branches of a stem.
Twining. Coiling about a support like the stem of morning-glory: some tendrils also twine about supports.

Twinned fruits. Formed from connate ovaries surmounted by separate calyxes and corollas (partridge berry).

Twinned hairs. Characteristic hairs of dogwood; a simple form of stellate pubescence with only two rays, in a straight line.

Umbel. A flat- or round-topped flower-cluster with the stalks rising from one point, as in the carrot.

Unarmed. With neither spines nor prickles. Some herbs and tropical woody plants (nettles) are protected by stinging hairs.

Undershrub. A woody plant forming the ground-covering under or between trees and larger shrubs: here made to include evergreen herbs.

Urceolate. Urn-shaped (flowers of heath).

Valvate. With the edges meeting but not overlapping, as applied to sepals, bud-scales (tulip tree), etc.

Variegated. Striped or margined or mottled with some color other than green, as applied to leaves.

Variety. A subdivision of a species. When written trinomially, as in this book, varietal names that are adjectives agree in number and gender with the generic name: when prefixed by the abbreviation var., they are feminine.

Veins. The woody bundles in a leaf.

Velvety. Essentially the same as downy.

Vernal. The same as spring, as applied to wood.

Vertical. With edges vertical, as applied to foliage-sprays.

Villous. With long spreading hairs.

Vine. A slender-stemmed climbing or trailing plant: classically, the grape vine.

Weeping. Conspicuously drooping or pendent, as applied to branches and twigs.

Whorl. A group of 3 or more branches, flowers, or leaves, coming from one point on the stem. Whorled leaves are frequently found in place of opposite leaves (deutzia,
hydrangea), but rarely replace alternate leaves (desert willow).

Winged. With thin border or appendage (fruit of elm or maple, twigs of some species of spindle tree, etc.).

Winter-node. The point at which a winter-bud has existed: usually marked by crowded narrow scars corresponding to the fallen scales after the bud has developed.

Wood-parenchyma. Tissue that accompanies ducts and tracheides in the wood.

Woolly. Pubescent with long curving tangled hairs.
## INDEX

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Plant</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Abelia</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abies</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acacia, Rose</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acanthopanax</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acer</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aceraceae</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Actinidium</td>
<td>39, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aesculus</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ailanthus</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akebia</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alder</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alder, Black</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alder, Dwarf</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ail, White</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alligator pear</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allspice, Carolina</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almond</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alnus</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelanchier</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American laurel</td>
<td>117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amorpha</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ampelopsis</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amygdalus</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anacardiaceae</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrachne</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andromeda</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angiospermae</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annonaceae</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apocynaceae</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apple</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apricot</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aquifoliaceae</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aralia</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Araliaceae</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arbor vitae</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arbutus, Trailing</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arctostaphylos</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristolochia</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristolochiaceae</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aronia</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrow wood</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Artichoke</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asclepiadaceae</td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ascyrum</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ash</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ash, Mountain</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ash, Prickly</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ash, Wafer</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asimina</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asparagus</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aspen</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aucuba</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Azalea</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baccaris</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bald cypress</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balsam poplar</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bamboo</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barberry</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basswood</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bay</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bay, Sweet</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayberry</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayonet, Spanish</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beach heather</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bean, Indian</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bearberry</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beech</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beech, Blue</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell, Golden</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell, Silver</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bézoin</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berberidaceae</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bérberis</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berchemia</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Bear</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Buffalo</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Bunch</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, China</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Coral</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Crow</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Partridge</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Snow</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Turquoise</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berry, Wolf</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bétula</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betulaceae</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Big tree</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bignonia 137  
Bignoniaceae 137  
Biota 12  
Birch 25  
Birthwort family 35  
Bitternut 23  
Bittersweet 87  
Black alder 87  
Black ti-ti 85  
Blackberry 65  
Blackcap 65  
Bladder senna 75  
Bladdernut 90  
Blue beech 25  
Blueberry 123  
Bog rosemary 118  
Boston ivy 100  
Bouvardia 140  
Box elder 90  
Box tree 82  
Bramble 64  
Bridal wreath 55  
Brierwood 114  
Broom 73  
Broom crowb. 83  
Broussonètia 30  
Buckeye 93  
Buckthorn 97  
Buckthorn, False 125  
Buckthorn, Sea 108  
Buckwheat tree 85  
Buddleia 133  
Buffalo berry 107  
Bulbs 15  
Bumèlia 125  
Bunchberry 109  
Burning bush 87  

Bush honeysuckle 146  
Butnèria 43  
Buttercup family 36  
Butternut 21  
Buttonball 52  
Buttonbush 140  
Buxàceae 82  
Búxus 82  

Cabbage palm 18  
California nutmeg 5  
Callicárpà 135  
Callùna 121  
Calóphaca 77  
Calycanthàceae 43  
Calycánthus 43  
Calycocárpm 40  
Camellia family 104  
Camphor 45  
Campion, Moss 35  
Cámpsis 137  
Cape jessamine 140  
Caprifoliàceae 141  
Capsicum 136  
Caragàna 76  
Çàrica 43  
Carnation 35  
Carolina allspice  
family 43  
Carol. jessamine 133  
Carol. moonseed 40  
Carpinus 25  
Çàrya 23  
Caryophyllàceae 35  
Caryópteris 135  
Cascara sagrada 98  
Cashew 83  

Cassándra 119  
Cassava 81  
Cassiope 117  
Castànea 28  
Castor bean 81  
Catálpa 138  
Cat vine 103  
Ceanòthus 97  
Cedar 8  
Cedar, False 80  
Cedar, Red 14  
Cedar, Salt 105  
Cedar, White 14  
Cedrèla 80  
Çèdrus 8  
Celastràceae 87  
Celâstrus 87  
Célitis 34  
Céltis 34  
Cephalánthàus 140  
Cercidiphiýllàceae 36  
Cercidiphyllum 36  
Cércis 70  
Chaenómeles 58  
Chain, Golden 72  
Chamaebatiària 56  
Chamaécístus 117  
Chamaeçypáris 14  
Chamaedáphne 119  
Chaste tree 135  
Cherimoya 43  
Cherry 67  
Chestdnut 28  
Chicle 124  
Chicory 146  
Chilópsis 139  
Chimáphila 113  
Chinaberry 81
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>171</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chinquapin 28</td>
<td>Corylópsis 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chiógenes 122</td>
<td>Córylus 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chionánthus 131</td>
<td>Cótinus 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chokeberry 57</td>
<td>Cotoneáster 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrysanthenum 148</td>
<td>Cottonwood 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cigar-box wood 80</td>
<td>Crab apple 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cigar plant 108</td>
<td>Cranberry 123, 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinnamómum 45</td>
<td>Crape myrtle 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinnamon 45</td>
<td>Crassuláceae 45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cinquefoil 64</td>
<td>Crataègus 60, 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cissus 100</td>
<td>Creeper, Trumpet 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cistáceae 105</td>
<td>Creeper, Virginia 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Citrus 77</td>
<td>Cronártium 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cladrástis 71</td>
<td>Cross vine 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clethráceae 113</td>
<td>Cròton 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clématis 36</td>
<td>Crowberry 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clerodéndron 135</td>
<td>Cryptomèria 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cléthra 113</td>
<td>Cucumber tree 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clethráceae 113</td>
<td>Cùphea 108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cliftónia 85</td>
<td>Cuprésus 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clubmoss 3</td>
<td>Cuprast 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cocklebur 146</td>
<td>Currant 46, 50, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cócculus 40</td>
<td>Custard apple fam. 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coconut 17</td>
<td>Cýdònia 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Còcos 17</td>
<td>Cypress 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffee family 139</td>
<td>Cypress, Bald 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coffee, Kentucky 69</td>
<td>Cyrílláceae 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colùtèa 75</td>
<td>Cyttisus 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compósítæae 146</td>
<td>Dandelion 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conifer family 5</td>
<td>Dâphne 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coralberry 144</td>
<td>Date 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Córchorus 63</td>
<td>Decumária 48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corèma 83</td>
<td>Déndrium 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cork tree 78</td>
<td>Desert palm 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corkwood 21</td>
<td>Desert willow 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornáceae 109</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page</td>
<td>Index</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>172</td>
<td>Euphorbiaceae 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ev'ing primrose 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Evónymus 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Exochórdá 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Exogens 18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fagaceae 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fâgus 27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>False bittersweet 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>False buckthorn 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>False cedar 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>False indigo 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Féndlerá 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fern, Sweet 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fernworts 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ficus 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fig 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Figwort family 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Filbert 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fir 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fir, Douglas 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Firethorn 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Flowering plants 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fontanèśia 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Forestiéra 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Forsythia 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fothergíllá 51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Foxglove 137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frángula 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fráxinús 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fragrant olive 131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>French mulberry 135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fringe tree 131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Füchśia 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Furze 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Gàlax 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Heath, Mountain 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Heather 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Héadera 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hemlock 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hercules’ Club 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hickory 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hippocastanàceae 93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Holly 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Holly, Mountain 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Honey, bush 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Honey tree 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hop hornbeam 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hop tree 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hornbeam 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hornbeam, Hop 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Horsechestnut 93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hypéricum 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>India rubber 30, 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Indian bean 138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Indigo, False 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iva 147</td>
<td>Maclura 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivy 112</td>
<td>Magnolia 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivy, Boston 100</td>
<td>Magnoliaceae 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivy, Marine 100</td>
<td>Mahogany 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivy, Poison 84</td>
<td>Mahonia 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jamiesia 49</td>
<td>Maidenhair tree 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Japanese quince 58</td>
<td>Mallow, Rose 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jasminum 132</td>
<td>Mallow family 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jerusalem thorn 98</td>
<td>Malus 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jessamine 132</td>
<td>Malvaceae 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jessamine, Cape 140</td>
<td>Mango 83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jessamine, Car. 133</td>
<td>Manzanita 123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judas tree 70</td>
<td>Maple 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juglandaceae 21</td>
<td>Marine ivy 100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juglans 21</td>
<td>Marsh elder 147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jujuube 98</td>
<td>Matrimony vine 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juniper 14</td>
<td>Mayflower 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juniperus 14</td>
<td>Melia 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kalmia 117</td>
<td>Meliaceae 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kentucky coffee 69</td>
<td>Menispermaceae 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerria 63</td>
<td>Menispermum 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kingnut 23</td>
<td>Menziesia 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Koelreuteria 95</td>
<td>Mezereon 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kudzu vine 77</td>
<td>Milkweed family 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Labrador tea 115</td>
<td>Mitchella 140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laburnum 72</td>
<td>Mock orange 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lacquer 83</td>
<td>Mockernut 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lagerstroemia 108</td>
<td>Mohrodendron 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lantana 135</td>
<td>Moneses 114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larch 8</td>
<td>Monocotyledons 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lardizabalaceae 38</td>
<td>Moonseed 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Larix 8</td>
<td>Moonseed, Caro. 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lauraceae 44</td>
<td>Moraceae 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurel 44</td>
<td>Morus 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurel, Amer. 117</td>
<td>Moss campion 35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lead plant 74</td>
<td>Mountain ash 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leatherleaf 119</td>
<td>Mountain heath 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leatherwood 106</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

Mountain holly 87
Moxie plum 122
Mulberry 31
Mulberry, Fr. 135
Mulberry, Paper, 30
Mullein 137
Myrica 20
Myricaceae 20
Myrtle, Crape 108
Myrtle, Running 134
Myrtle, Sand 116
Naked seed plants 4
Nectarine 68
Negundo 90
Nemopanthus 87
Neowashingtonia 17
Neviusia 55
New Jersey tea 97
Nightshade 136
Ninebark 53
Nutmeg, Calif. 5
Nyssa 111
Nyssaceae 111

Oak 29
Oak, Poison 84
Oenothera 109
Oleaceae 127
Oleaster 107
Olive 127
Olive, Fragrant 131
Olive, Russian 107
Onagraceae 109
One-flowered shin-leaf 114
Onion 15

Opulaster 53
Orange, Hardy 78
Orange, Mock 46
Orange, Osage 30
Oreodoxa 18
Osage orange 30
Osier 19
Osmánnthous 131
Ostrya 24
Oxycoccus 123
Oxydendrum 120
Oyster plant 146

Pachistima 89
Pachysandra 82
Paeonia 36
Paeony 36
Pagoda tree 71
Paliurus 98
Palmaceae 16
Palmetto 17
Papaw 43
Papáya 43
Paper mulberry 30
Parasol tree 102
Parthenocissus 99
Partridge berry 140
Paulownia 137
Pea, Sweet 69
Pea family 69
Pea tree 76
Peach 68
Pear 56
Pear, Alligator 44
Pearlbusch 63
Pecan 23
Pepperbush 113

I'pepperidge 111
Peppervine 99
Peridérmium 50
Feriplóca 134
Periwinkle 134
Persimmon 125
Petúnia 136
Phelldéndron 78
Philadélphus 46
Phléx 134
Phoènix 17
Photínia 59
Phyllódooce 117
Physocárpus 53
Pinea 6
Piéris 119
Pignut 23
Pignut 23
Pináaceae 5
Findonut 17
Pine 9
Pine blister-rust 50
Pine, Ground 3
Pine, Prince's 113
Pine, Umbrella 10
Pink, Ground 134
Pink family 35
Pinus 9
Pipe, Dutchman's 35
Pipíssisewa 113
Pistáció 83
Planera 33
Plane tree 53
Planer tree 33
Platanaceae 52
Plátanus 52
Plum 67
Plum, Moxie 122
| Poinsétta | Ramblers 66 |
| Poison ivy | Ranunculaceae 36 |
| Poison oak | Raspberry 65 |
| Poison sumach | Red cedar 14 |
| Polemoniaceae | Red haw 60 |
| Poncirus | Redbud 70 |
| Poplar | Redwood 11 |
| Populus | Retínispora 14 |
| Potato family | Retínóspora 12, 14 |
| Potentilla | Rhamnaceae 96 |
| Prickly ash | Rhámnus 97 |
| Primavera | Rhododendron 115 |
| Primrose, Ev'ng | khodòra 115 |
| Prince’s pine | Rhodotypos 62 |
| Privet | Rhús 84 |
| Privet, Swamp | Ribes 50 |
| Prúnus | Robinia 74 |
| Psédera | Rockrose family 105 |
| Pseudotsùga | Rosáceae 53 |
| Ptèlea | Rosa 66 |
| Pteridóphyta | Rose acacia 74 |
| Pterocàrya | Rose mallow 103 |
| Puccinia | Rose of Sharon 103 |
| Puèraria | Rosemary, Bog 118 |
| Pussy willow | Kowan tree 57 |
| Pyracántha | Royal palm 18 |
| Pyroloa | Rubiaceae 139 |
| Pyroláceae | Rubus 64 |
| Pyrus | Rue family 77 |
| Pyxidanthièra | Running myrtle 134 |
| Pyxie | Russian olive 107 |
| Quassia family | Rutáceae 77 |
| Quércus | Sàbal 17 |
| Quince, | Saint Andrew’s cross 105 |
| Quince, Japanese | Saint John’s wort 104 |
| Quinine | Saint Peter’s wort 105 |
|  | Sàlix 19 |
|  | Salt cedar 105 |
|  | Salt tree 76 |
|  | Sambúcus 141 |
|  | Sand myrtle 116 |
|  | Sapindáceae 95 |
|  | Sapíndus 96 |
|  | Sapodilla family 124 |
|  | Sapotáceae 124 |
|  | Sássafiras 44 |
|  | Savin 14 |
|  | Saxifragáceae 45 |
|  | Saxifrage family 45 |
|  | Schizánthus 136 |
|  | Schmáltzia 84 |
|  | Sciadopítyys 10 |
|  | Scrophulariáceae 137 |
|  | Sea buckhorn 108 |
|  | Securinèga 81 |
|  | Sèdum 45 |
|  | Seed plants 4 |
|  | Selaginélá 3 |
|  | Selaginelláceae 3 |
|  | Senna, Bladder 75 |
|  | Sequòia 11 |
|  | Serviceberry 60 |
|  | Shadbush 60 |
|  | Shagbark 23 |
|  | Shephérdia 107 |
|  | Shinleaf 114 |
|  | Sibbáldia 63 |
|  | Silène 35 |
Silk vine 134
Silver bell 126
Simarubaceae 79
Skimmia 79
Smilax 15
Smoke tree 85
Snapdragon 137
Snowball 147
Snowberry 144
Snowwreath 55
Soapberry 96
Solanaceae 136
Solánnum 137
Sóphora 71
Sorbaria 55
Sórbus 57
Sour gum 111
Soursop 43
Sourwood 120
Spanish bayonet 16
Speedwell 137
Spermatóphyta 4
Spicebush 44
Spindle tree 87
Spiraëa 54
Spruce, Hemlock 6
Spruce 6
Spurge family 81
Stachyuràceae 106
Stachyùrus 106
Staggerbush 119
Staphylèa 90
Staphylàceae 80
Staumontínia 38
Steeplebush 55
Stephanándra 54
Sterculia 102
Sterculiàceae 102
Stewártia 104
Stonecrop 45
Storax family 126
Strawberry 53
Strawberry shr. 43
Strychnine fam. 132
Styracàceae 126
Styrax 126
Sumach 84
Sunflower fam. 146
Supple Jack 96
Swamp privet 130
Sweet bay 42
Sweet pea 69
Sweetbrier 66
Sweetfern 21
Sweet gum 50, 52
Sweetleaf 126
Sycamore 52
Symphoricárpos 147
Symblocàceae 126
Symblocos 126
Syringa 46, 130
Tamarack 8
Tamaricàceae 105
Támarisk 105
Tamarix 105
Tapioca 81
Taxàceae 4
Taxòdium 11
Táxus 4
Técòma 138
Tea 104
Tea, Labrador 115
Tea, New Jersey 97
Teak 134
Tear blanket 122
Ternstroemiàceae 104
Thistle 146
Thorn, Jerusalem 98
Thùja 12
Thujópsis 13
Thymelaeàceae 106
Ti-ti, Black 85
Tília 101
Tiliàceae 101
Tobacco 136
Tomato 136
Tórreya 5
Toxicodéndron 84
Tóxylon 30
Trailing arbutus 120
Tree of Heaven 80
Triphàsia 77
Trochodendràceae 36
Trumpet creeper 137
Tsùga 6
Tulip tree 41
Tümion 5
Túpeło 111
Turquoise berry 99
Twinflower 144
Ulex 73
Ulmàceae 32
Ulìmus 32
Umbrella pine 10
Umbrella tree 42
Vacciníum 123
Varnish tree 95
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Verbena 135</th>
<th>Weigélia 146</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Verbenàceae 134</td>
<td>Wheat rust 39, 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vibúrnnum 142</td>
<td>Whin 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vínca 134</td>
<td>White alder 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vine 100</td>
<td>White cedar 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virginia creeper 99</td>
<td>Whiteweed 146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virgin’s bower 36</td>
<td>Willow 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vitàceae 99</td>
<td>Willow, Desert 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vitex 136</td>
<td>Wineberry 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vitis 100</td>
<td>Wintergreen 121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wafer ash 78</td>
<td>Wistèria 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wahoo, 32, 89</td>
<td>Wistària 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walnut 21</td>
<td>Witch hazel 51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washingtonània 17</td>
<td>Wolfberry 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodbine 99</td>
<td>Woodbine 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wreath, Bridal 55</td>
<td>Xanthóceras 95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wreath, Snow 55</td>
<td>Xolísma 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yellowroot 37</td>
<td>Yellowwood 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yew 4</td>
<td>Yúcça 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zanthorhíza 37</td>
<td>Zanthóxylum 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zelkòva 34</td>
<td>Zizyphus 98</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FLANIGAN-PEARSON CO.
PRINTERS & BINDERS
CHAMPAIGN, ILL.